Modeling Mixed Unfolding/Monotone Dichotomous Item Exams

Na Yang
University of South Carolina - Columbia

Follow this and additional works at: https://scholarcommons.sc.edu/etd
Part of the Statistics and Probability Commons

Recommended Citation

This Open Access Dissertation is brought to you by Scholar Commons. It has been accepted for inclusion in Theses and Dissertations by an authorized administrator of Scholar Commons. For more information, please contact dillarda@mailbox.sc.edu.
Modeling Mixed Unfolding/Monotone Dichotomous Item Exams

By

Na Yang

Bachelor of Economics
Shanghai University of Finance and Economics, 2002

Master of Science
University of South Carolina, 2009

Submitted in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements
for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy in
Statistics
College of Arts and Sciences
University of South Carolina
2012

Accepted by:

Brian Habing, Chair
John Grego, Committee Member
Xiaoyan Lin, Committee Member
Lee Van Horn, Outside Committee Member
Lacy Ford, Vice Provost and Dean of Graduate Studies
Dedication

I dedicate my dissertation work to my family. You are my love and reason for being. This is dedicated to my loving parents, Xiulian Wang and Yongming Yang for millions of support and encouragement, to my husband, Jianfeng Li for not letting me quit and always being with me, to my precious children, Angus Li and Lily Yang, for enjoying the wonder of life with me, to my grandparents for showing me the meaning of life, to my parents-in-law, Aiying Li and Dongming Li for their understanding and kindness, to my loved uncles, aunts and my little brother.
This dissertation marks the end of my own 7 years journey to the doctorate. I could not get to this point on my own without help along the way.

Special thanks go to my advisor and dissertation chair Dr. Brian Habing for his many years of support, guidance and most of all patience throughout the whole process. Thank you Dr. Don Edwards, Dr. John Grego, Dr. Lee Van Horn and Dr. Xiaoyan Lin for your generosity with your expertise, precious time, tremendous help and support.

I would like to acknowledge and thank all the professors in the department, who showed me the wonderland of Statistics, particularly, to Dr. Edsel Pena, Dr. David Hitchcock, and Dr. Joshua Tebbs for their wonderful classes. Thanks to all of the staff in the department for their continuous support. Thanks also to all my friends and colleagues.

Finally to my dear husband, Jianfeng Li. Your love, support and encouragement lead me to my dream. I love you.

This material is based upon work supported by the National Science Foundation under Grant No. SES – 0720072. Any opinions, findings, and conclusions or recommendations expressed in this material are those of the author(s) and do not necessarily reflect the views of the National Science Foundation.
Abstract

Item response theory (IRT) is widely applied to analyze educational and psychological assessments. Readily available IRT implementations allow for two common types of models: monotone models used for dominance scales (Guttman 1950; Rasch 1960/1980; Birnbaum 1968; Mokken 1971) and unfolding models used for proximity scales (Coombs, 1964; Andrich, 1996; Roberts, Donoghue and Laughlin, 2000).

When an exam contains items following both types of models, there is currently no method to distinguish the item types, estimate their characteristics, or estimate the examinee characteristics. Thus, there is no existing methodology to simultaneously analyze items like “At a minimum, I am in favor of the economically disadvantaged receiving publicly funded private school vouchers” and “I am in favor of publicly funded private school vouchers only for the economically disadvantaged” on the same survey. The former is a monotone increasing item (all those favoring some sort of voucher are likely to agree) whereas the latter is an unfolding item (one could disagree because they were against all vouchers, or because they were in favor of everyone receiving them). This situation forces analysts either to choose subscales of only one item type or risk incorrect and misleading results. The goal for this study is to find a reasonable means to solve this problem in the dichotomous (or binary) case when unidimensionality holds.

The first portion of this study (Chapter 2) attempts to identify these two item types in the mixed unfolding/monotone items exam (we call this a mixed exam). Two methods are discussed: the manifest monotonicity test (Sijtsma and Molenaar, 2002) and the p-value/biserial method based on classical item statistics. Simulation shows
that the manifest monotonicity test does a good job of separating these two types when the items are located in the middle of the ability range. However, this method does not work for the extreme items (including higher or lower location values for both item types). The p-value/biserial method is limited to lower location values.

In the second portion of this study (Chapters 3, 4, and 5), a mixed model is proposed which combines both model types. The marginalized Bayes modal estimation algorithm is implemented to estimate the model parameters. The estimates for each parameter in the new model are also discussed. The new model and marginalized Bayes modal estimation can successfully identify the unfolding items and gives very good estimates for the item parameters.
# Contents

Dedication ........................................ iii
Acknowledgments ................................. iv
Abstract ........................................... v
List of Tables .................................... ix
List of Figures .................................. xii

Chapter 1. Test Theory .......................... 1
  1.1. Classical Test Theory ....................... 2
  1.2. Item Response Theory ...................... 5
  1.3. Mokken Scale Analysis .................... 10
  1.4. Mean/Mean Linking ......................... 11
  1.5. Overview Of the Subsequent Chapters .... 13

Chapter 2. Identifying Item Types by The Manifest Monotonicity
test and P-value/Biserial Method .......... 14
  2.1. The Manifest Monotonicity Test ........... 14
  2.2. The Simulation Study for the Manifest Monotonicity Test .... 17
  2.3. The P-value/biserial Method ............... 32
  2.4. The Simulation Study for the P-value/Biserial Method .... 33
  2.5. Conclusion ................................ 36

Chapter 3. The Mixture model with the marginalized Bayes modal
estimation procedure ....................... 39
  3.1. The Mixture Model ......................... 39
  3.2. The Marginalized Bayes Modal Estimation .... 40
3.3. The Log-likelihood Component ........................................... 42

CHAPTER 4. THE INITIAL ESTIMATES OF PARAMETERS IN MIXTURE MODEL

and simulation study ................................................................. 48
4.1. The Formulas for Initial Estimates ....................................... 48
4.2. The Simulation Study for the Initial Value Of \( \pi \) ............... 51
4.3. Classification Trees for the P-value/Biserial Method ............... 56
4.4. The Study about Initial Estimated \( \pi_i \) ............................... 61

CHAPTER 5. SIMULATION STUDY FOR MIXTURE MODEL ................. 65
5.1. The Mixture Model Estimation Simulation Study .................... 65
5.2. Sign Reversal Problem ...................................................... 69
5.3. Question of Estimated \( \pi \) for the Monotone Items ............... 69
5.4. Simulation Study for All Three Methods .............................. 77

CHAPTER 6. SUMMARY AND FUTURE WORK ............................... 90

BIBLIOGRAPHY ........................................................................... 93

APPENDIX A: GAUSS-HERMITE INTEGRATION ............................... 96
APPENDIX B: EQUATION FOR DERIVATIVE .................................. 97
APPENDIX C: ITEM PARAMETERS FOR CHAPTER 2 ...................... 100
APPENDIX D: R code for Chapter 2 ............................................. 101
APPENDIX E: R code for Marginalized Bayes Modal Estimation .... 112
APPENDIX F: R code for Mean/mean linking ............................... 131
APPENDIX G: Error Rate Report and Classification Tree for Section
4.3 ................................................................. 136
LIST OF TABLES

Table 2.1 The Example for the Manifest Monotonicity .......................... 16
Table 2.2 The Percentage of Time Each Item is Identified as Non-monotone.
(1 – 10 monotone, 11 – 20 unfolding) ............................................ 19
Table 2.3 Item Parameters for Items 8, 9, 15 and 16 .............................. 19
Table 2.4 The Studies Summary .......................................................... 21
Table 2.5 Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone Items.
Reported values are the proportion identified as unfolding .................. 22
Table 2.6 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone
Items (Cont.) .................................................................................... 23
Table 2.7 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding
Items. ................................................................................................. 24
Table 2.8 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding
Items (Cont.) .................................................................................... 25
Table 2.9 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone
Item with minisize = 100 ................................................................. 28
Table 2.10 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding
Item with minisize = 100 ................................................................. 29
Table 2.11 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone
Item with minvi = 0.06 ................................................................. 30
Table 2.12 The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding
Item with minvi = 0.06 ................................................................. 31
| Table 2.13 | The Formula to Calculate the estimated $b$ by Using the $P - value$ and Biserial Correlation. | 33 |
| Table 4.1 | Parameter Estimation for the Monotone Items when the Initial $\pi = 0$ | 63 |
| Table 4.2 | Parameter Estimation for the Monotone Items when the Initial $\pi = 1$ | 63 |
| Table 4.3 | Parameter Estimation for the Unfolding Items when the Initial $\pi = 0$ | 64 |
| Table 4.4 | Parameter Estimation for the Unfolding Items when the Initial $\pi = 1$ | 64 |
| Table 5.1 | Parameter Estimation for the Monotone Items | 67 |
| Table 5.2 | Parameter Estimation for the Unfolding Items | 68 |
| Table 5.3 | Parameter Estimation for Setting 1 | 71 |
| Table 5.4 | Parameter Estimation for Setting 2 | 72 |
| Table 5.5 | Parameter Estimation for Setting 3 | 73 |
| Table 5.6 | Parameter Estimation for Setting 4 | 75 |
| Table 5.7 | Parameter Estimation for Setting 5 | 76 |
| Table 5.8 | Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 1 | 78 |
| Table 5.9 | Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 2 | 79 |
| Table 5.10 | Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 3 | 80 |
| Table 5.11 | Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 4 | 81 |
Table 5.12 Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 5 .................................................. 82
Table 5.13 Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 6 .................................................. 83
Table 5.14 Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 7 .................................................. 84
Table 5.15 Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 8 .................................................. 85
Table 5.16 Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 9 .................................................. 86
Table 5.17 Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 10 ..................................................... 87
Table 5.18 Mean and Standard Deviation of Estimators for Simulation Run 1 to Simulation Run 10 ................................... 88
Table 5.19 Proportion of “M”, “U”, “C” for Each Indicators Across Simulation Run 1 to Simulation Run 10 .......................... 89
Table 6.1 Error Rate with N=500 for the Original Data ................. 136
Table 6.2 Error Rate with N=1000 for the Original Data .............. 136
Table 6.3 Error Rate with N=2000 for the Original Data ............. 136
Table 6.4 Error Rate with N=4000 for the Original Data ............. 136
Table 6.5 Error Rate with N=500 for the Transformed Data ........ 138
Table 6.6 Error Rate with N=1000 for the Transformed Data ..... 138
Table 6.7 Error Rate with N=2000 for the Transformed Data ..... 138
Table 6.8 Error Rate with N=4000 for the Transformed Data ..... 142
# List of Figures

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Figure</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Figure 1.1</td>
<td>IRF for Monotone Model and Unfolding Model</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 2.1</td>
<td>IRF for 10 GGUM items: “5” indicates item 15 and “6” indicates item 16</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 2.2</td>
<td>The P-value/Biserial Method for 62 Items under Different Scenarios</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 2.3</td>
<td>The P-value/Biserial Method for 20 Items</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 2.4</td>
<td>The P-value/Biserial Method for 9 Simulations</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 2.5</td>
<td>The P-value/Biserial Method for the Whole Transformed Data Set</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.1</td>
<td>Theory Result by Using the P-value/Biserial Method</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.2</td>
<td>P-value vs Estimated $b$ Value for the Original Data Set</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.3</td>
<td>P-value vs Estimated $b$ Value for the Transformed Data Set</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.4</td>
<td>Classification Tree for $N = 500$ with the Original and the Transformed Data</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.5</td>
<td>Classification Tree for $N = 1000$ with the Original Data and the Transformed Data</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.6</td>
<td>Classification Tree for $N = 2000$ with the Original Data and the Transformed Data</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 4.7</td>
<td>Classification Tree for $N = 4000$ with the Original Data and the Transformed Data</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Figure 5.1</td>
<td>IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 1</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Figure 5.2  IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 2  . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 72
Figure 5.3  IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 3  . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 73
Figure 5.4  IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 4  . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 75
Figure 5.5  IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 5  . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 76
Figure 6.1  Classification Tree for $N = 500$ with the Transformed Data . . . 137
Figure 6.2  Classification Tree for $N = 1000$ with the Transformed Data . . . 139
Figure 6.3  Classification Tree for $N = 2000$ with the Transformed Data . . . 140
Figure 6.4  Classification Tree for $N = 4000$ with the Transformed Data . . . 141
Chapter 1

Test Theory

Multiple choice educational tests are designed to have one correct response and several incorrect but distracting responses. If the examinees get an item correct, a 1 is recorded and a 0 otherwise. These types of binary questions are defined as dichotomous items and they are the types studied throughout this research. Compared to dichotomous items, Polytomous item types include those with responses ranging from 1 = strongly disagree, 2 = disagree, 3 = neutral, 4 = agree, to 5 = strongly agree, or partial credit educational items with grades on a scale 0 to 5, where 0 means totally wrong and 5 means perfect. Discoveries in the dichotomous case should provide insight into applying our findings to the polytomous case. Once the scores are collected, a test can be analyzed based on the individuals’ responses and the item statistics. Classical Test Theory and Item Response Theory are the two different measurement theory frameworks which the test analysis is based upon.

The main purpose of this research is to model unfolding and monotone IRT items simultaneously. Monotone increasing items are those that have stronger agreement directly related to the respondent having a higher value on the underlying latent trait. Items where a higher score is related to a lower value on the latent trait are monotone decreasing items. Unfolding items are the ones where the relationship between the strength of the response and the value of the underlying latent trait is non-monotonic, depending instead on the distance between the location of the item and the respondent on the same latent continuum. Before discussing the methods and simulation study, classical test theory (CTT) and item response theory (IRT) will be introduced in this chapter.
1.1. **Classical Test Theory**

Spearman’s (1904) ideas of classical test theory (CTT) served as the major approach in educational measurement for most of the 20th century. CTT is built under the weak assumption that the observed test score consists of the examinees’ true score and an independent measurement error. This assumption can be easily met by most tests and has been applied to a wide variety of test development and test score analysis (Hambleton, 1985).

CTT introduces three basic measurement concepts: (1) observed test score, (2) true score when no errors exist in measurement, and (3) error score. Classical test analysis believes that the difference between true score and the observed score is the measurement error, and that:

\[ X = T + E \]  

(1.1)

where

- \( X \) is the observed exam score;
- \( T \) is true score which can be defined as examinee’s expected test score over repeated administrations of the test;
- \( E \) is the random error with mean 0 that is uncorrelated with \( T \) or other error scores.

While CTT mainly focuses on the test level information, item statistics such as item difficulty, point biserial correlation and biserial correlation supplement the classical test theory framework by allowing for analysis at the item level. Their use is sometime referred to as classical item analysis. If a test is dichotomously scored, the item difficulty \( p_i \) (p-value) is the proportion of examinees who answered the \( i \)th item correctly:

\[ p_i = \frac{\sum_{j=1}^{N} X_{ij}}{N} \]  

(1.2)
where

$X_{ij}$ is the score for the $i$th item and $j$th examinee. $X_{ij}$ is in (0 or 1) under the dichotomous setting;

$N$ is the total number of examinees.

The p-value is an inverse indicator of item difficulty (Wood 1960); a higher p-value means a lower difficulty of the item.

Point biserial correlation and biserial correlation are two statistics used to measure the strength of the relationship between the single items and the total score on a test, also called the item discrimination. An item having a higher discrimination means this item discriminates between examinees of differing true scores better than the item with lower discrimination.

Point biserial correlation ($\rho_{pbis}$) is the correlation between a dichotomous variable and a continuous variable (here, the observed score $X$ treated as a continuous variables). For dichotomous items, it can be written:

$$\rho_{pbis} = \frac{\mu_+ - \mu_X}{\sigma_X} \sqrt{\frac{p_i}{q_i}}$$  \hspace{1cm} (1.3)

where

$\mu_+$ is the mean of $X$ for those examinees who answer the item correctly;

$\mu_X$ is the mean of entire score $X$ and $\sigma_X$ is the standard deviation of $X$;

$p_i$ is the item difficulty;

$q_i$ is $1 - p_i$.

The point biserial correlation is positive if large values of ability are associated with $X_i = 1$ and small values of ability are associated with $X_i = 0$.

If we assume that a normally distributed latent trait underlies the dichotomous response, a biserial correlation can be derived. Biserial correlation ($\rho_{bis}$) is the correlation between a dichotomous variable and a continuous variable (latent trait) where it is calculated by assuming the dichotomous variable is created by dichotomizing
a normal random variable. This statistic, first derived by Pearson (1909) can be computed by the formula (Crocker & Algina 1986, Lord & Novick 1968):

$$\rho_{bis} = \frac{\mu_+ - \mu_X}{\sigma_X} (p_i/\gamma_i)$$

(1.4)

where

$\mu_+$ is the mean of $X$ for those examinees who answer the item correctly;

$\mu_X$ is the mean of $X$ and $\sigma_X$ is the standard deviation of $X$;

$p_i$ is the item difficulty;

$\gamma_i$ is the $X$ ordinate of the standard normal curve at the $z$-score associated with the $p_i$ value for the $i$th item.

Compared with the point biserial correlation, the biserial correlation is less sensitive to the item difficulty (Crocker & Algina 1986). Mathematically, the relationship between biserial and point biserial correlations is

$$\rho_{bis} = \frac{\sqrt{p_i q_i}}{\gamma_i} \rho_{pbis}$$

(1.5)

Test reliability is one of the fundamental concepts in test theory. It measures the consistency or reproducibility of an examinee’s performance on the test. If one examinee took a test with higher reliability on two occasions, you would be very likely to reach the same conclusion about the examinee’s performance on both times. There are four basic forms of assessing test score reliability: test/retest, parallel form, split-half, and internal consistency (Crocker & Algina 1986). In test/retest analysis, the same test is given to the same group of examinee over a designed period. Then the score from different time periods are correlated. With parallel forms, each student takes two different forms of the exam that result in the the same true score and the same observed score variance for both forms for every individual. The two scores are again correlated. The split-half reliability is calculated by dividing the test into two parts and correlating the scores from the parts. The correlation is then adjusted for
the reduced exam length. Then there is coefficient $\alpha$:

$$\alpha = \frac{N}{N-1} \left(1 - \left(\sum \sigma_i^2 / \sigma_X^2\right)\right) \quad (1.6)$$

where

- $N$ is the total number of items;
- $\sigma_i^2$ is the variance of scores on item $i$;
- $\sigma_X^2$ is the variance of total test score $X$.

This is the average of all split half reliabilities (Crocker & Algina 1986).

One of the advantages of CTT is that it has a weak assumption that is relatively easy to meet in the real data. However, Hambleton (1995) discusses several shortcomings of CTT. First is that both item difficulty and item correlation statistics are dependent upon the particular examinees sample. Moreover, test reliability is defined in terms of parallel forms which are difficult to achieve in practice. Further, CTT presumes that the variance of errors of measurement is the same for all examinees. These shortcomings limit CTT’s application in many cases.

### 1.2. Item Response Theory

Item Response Theory (IRT) is the modern test theory currently used for modeling large scale testing data. One benefit of IRT over CTT is that it overcomes the major weakness of CTT’s sample dependency. In contrast, it is based on strong assumptions. IRT focuses on measuring some latent trait or traits, which are possessed by the examinees, usually ability. When the model fits, it produces item statistics which can be interpreted independently from the sample test-takers or other items. IRT uses a mathematical model to express the probability of an examinee answering an item correctly as a function of the examinee’s ability ($\theta$).

Assuming that the latent trait $\theta$ is unidimensional and item responses are locally independent (conditionally independent given $\theta$), readily available IRT implementations are primarily for monotone increasing items. A higher score on a monotone
increasing items corresponds to a higher value on the underlying latent trait. The item responses and the underlying latent trait ($\theta$) are linked by the item response functions (IRFs). The item response function for these items is monotone increasing (see Figure 1.1). It is also possible to have monotone decreasing items where higher scores are related to lower values of latent trait (see Figure 1.1). Dichotomous monotone item exams are commonly analyzed by using the Rasch model (Rasch, 1964), two parameter logistic model (2PL) or three parameter logistic model (3PL; Birnbaum, 1968). In this study, the 2PL model is applied to analyze all the monotone items.

The particular logistic model is often specified as a special case of Birnbaum’s (1968) three-parameter logistic (3PL) model:
\[ P(X_{ij} = k|\theta, (a_i, b_i, c_i)) = c_i + (1 - c_i) \frac{\exp(Da_i(\theta_j - b_i))}{1 + \exp(Da_i(\theta_j - b_i))} \]  

(1.7)

where

\( X_{ij} \) is the response of subject \( j \in \{1, 2, \ldots, N\} \) to item \( i \in \{1, 2, \ldots, I\} \);

\( a_i \): the slope or discrimination parameter of item \( i \);

\( b_i \): the location or difficulty parameter of item \( i \);

\( c_i \): lower asymptote or guessing parameter of item \( i \);

\( \theta_j \): is \( j \)th examinee’s ability.

A scaling parameter, \( D = 1.7 \), is often included to make the scale of the logistic form similar to that of the normal ogive model. Setting \( c_i \) to zero produces the two-parameter logistic model (2PL). Setting \( a_i \) to be negative produces a monotone decreasing model. Setting both \( c_i \) to zero and fixing \( a_i \) to be constant across items produces the one-parameter logistic (1PL) or Rasch model.

Instruments which are designed to measure attitudes or other latent constructs may, however, be composed of unfolding (or proximity) items. For these items, the relationship between the strength of the response and the value of the underlying latent trait is non-monotonic, depending instead on the distance between the location of the item and the respondent on the same latent continuum. The level of response is highest for items that most closely match the subject’s level of the latent trait. The item response function for this type of items is single peaked (see Figure 1.1).

The unfolding model is defined by setting the probability of giving a positive response to an item to be a decreasing function of the distance (i.e., the absolute difference \( \tau_{ik} \)) between a subject’s location (e.g. ability \( \theta_j \)) and the item location (e.g. difficulty \( \delta_i \)). Several unfolding IRT models have been proposed (e.g. Andrich, 1988; Hoijtink, 1990). The generalized graded unfolding model (GGUM; Roberts et al. 2000) is constructed by assuming that an unobserved generalized partial credit model
(GPCM, Muraki 1992) models the subject’s level of agreement within the question. The GPCM is defined as

\[
P(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, \varphi_i) = \frac{\exp(\alpha_i[k(\theta_j - \delta_i)] - \sum_{v=0}^{k} \tau_{iv})}{\sum_{w=0}^{K} \exp(\alpha_i[w(\theta_j - \delta_i)] - \sum_{v=0}^{w} \tau_{iv})}
\]  

(1.8)

where

\[\varphi_i = \{\alpha_i, \delta_i, \tau_{ik}\};\]

\[X_{ij}\] is the response of subject \(j \in \{1, 2, \ldots, N\}\) to item \(i \in \{1, 2, \ldots, I\}\);  
\[\theta_j;\] is \(j\)th examinees ability;  
\[k \in \{0, 1, 2, \ldots, K\},\] where 0 corresponds to the strongest possible negative response and \(K\) corresponds to the strongest positive response;  
\(K\) is the number of subjective response categories minus 1;  
\(\alpha_i\) is the discrimination of item \(i\);  
\(\delta_i;\) is the location parameter of item \(i\);  
\(\tau_{iv}\) is the location of the \(v\)th subjective response categories threshold on the attitude continuum relative to the location of the \(i\)th item, subjected to the constraint that \(\sum_{w=0}^{K} \tau_{iv} = 0\) (Roberts, 2000). Note that the value of \(\tau_{i0}\) is defined to be 0 in Equation 1.8.

If there are four observable response categories: strongly disagree, disagree, agree and strongly agree, there are eight subjective response categories (SRC) behind the associated probability functions in the GPCM: strongly disagree from below, strongly disagree from above, disagree from below, disagree from above, agree from below, agree from above, strongly agree from below and strongly agree from above. There are two unique SRCs corresponding to each of the four observed response categories (ORCs) based on the signed distance between a person's attitude position and the location of the item \((\theta_j - \delta_i)\). The agreement and disagreement categories from above and from below (e.g. “disagree from below” and “disagree from above”) are combined into simply “disagree” (SRCs combine to ORCs). This results in an IRF for
the GGUM of the form:

\[
P(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, \varphi_i) = \\
\frac{\exp(\alpha_i(k(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \sum_{v=0}^{k} \tau_{iv})) + \exp(\alpha_i((M-k)(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \sum_{v=0}^{k} \tau_{iv}))}{\sum_{w=0}^{K} \exp(\alpha_i(w(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \sum_{v=0}^{w} \tau_{iv})) + \exp(\alpha_i((M-w)(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \sum_{v=0}^{w} \tau_{iv}))}
\]

(1.9)

where

\[\varphi_i = \{\alpha_i, \delta_i, \tau_{ik}\};\]

\[X_{ij}\] is the response of subject \(j \in \{1, 2, \ldots, N\}\) to item \(i \in \{1, 2, \ldots, I\}\);

\(k \in \{0, 1, 2, \ldots, K\}\), where 0 corresponds to the strongest possible negative response and \(K\) corresponds to the strongest positive response;

\(\alpha_i\): is the discrimination parameter of item \(i\);

\(\delta_i\): is the location parameter of item \(i\);

\(\theta_j\): is \(j\)th examinees ability;

\(\tau_{iv}\): is the location of the \(v\)th ability threshold where a response of \(k\) becomes more likely than a response of \(v-1\) in GPCM model but without such an interpretation in the GGUM. A symmetry restriction set \(\tau_{ik} = \tau_i(2K+1-k)\) for \(k \neq 0\) and \(\tau_{i0} = 0\).

As an initial exploration into combining monotone and unfolding items, this research only focuses on dichotomous responses where \(X_{ij}\) is in \((0, 1)\). In the GGUM model, there are only three \(\tau_i\)s in the IRF for each item, where \(\tau_{i1} = -\tau_{i2}\) and \(\tau_{i0} = 0\).

Item parameters for IRT models can be estimated using the marginal maximum likelihood (Bock and Aitkin, 1981; Bock and Lieberman, 1970), based on the expectation-maximization (EM) algorithm. The corresponding Bayesian method is marginalized Bayes modal estimation.
1.3. **Mokken Scale Analysis**

Mokken scale analysis is a nonparametric method for analyzing monotone item exams. It is used for constructing scales of items. It is based on the scalability coefficients that are defined for pairs of items ($H_{ij}$), for each item relative to the remaining items ($H_i$) and for the total scale ($H$):

\[
H_{ij} = \frac{\text{cov}(X_i, X_j)}{\text{cov}_{\text{max}}(X_i, X_j)} = \frac{p_{ij} - p_i p_j}{p_i (1 - p_j)} \quad \text{for } p_i < p_j
\]

\[
H_i = \frac{\text{cov}(X_i, R(i))}{\text{cov}_{\text{max}}(X_i, R(i))} = \frac{\sum_{j \neq i} (p_{ij} - p_i p_j)}{\sum_{j > i} (p_i - p_i p_j) + \sum_{j < i} (p_j - p_i p_j)}
\]

where

$R(i)$ is the rest score of item $i$ (the total score excluding that item);

$p_i$ is the probability of getting the $i$th item correct;

$p_{ij}$ is the probability of getting both $i$th and $j$th items correct.

The calculation of these $H$-coefficients depend on comparing the probability of an error in the ranking of item $p$-values to the probability of such a ranking occurring if the items are unrelated. The assumptions of unidimensionality, local independence and monotonicity imply that:

\[
0 < H_{ij} \leq 1 \quad \text{for all } i \neq j
\]

\[
0 < H_i \leq 1 \quad \text{for all } i
\]

\[
0 < H \leq 1
\]

Mokken (1971) proposed a rule of thumb, for which $H_i$ and $H$ values of exceed some positive constant $\rho$ is considered as weak association. A lower bound of .30 is advocated as a suitable value of $\rho$ (Sijtsma and Molenaar, 2002). This result holds true for monotone item exams when all items have a value $\in (-\infty, 0)$ or all items have $a \in (0, \infty)$. 
In our research, the problem becomes more complicated because we allow a combination of monotone increasing items and monotone decreasing items where \( a \in (-\infty, \infty) \). For the mixed exam which only contains monotone items with both monotone increasing and monotone decreasing items, the sign of the \( H_i \) coefficient for each item is uncertain. However, all monotone increasing items will have the same sign which is opposite that of the monotone decreasing items.

Mokken scale analysis is not applicable for unfolding items. The sign of the \( H \)-coefficient can be either positive or negative. Therefore, when adding the unfolding items to the mixed exam, the sign of the \( H \)-coefficient cannot easily tell the items apart. However, through the simulation studies in Chapter 2 and Chapter 3, two ad-hoc rules can still be derived based on Mokken scale analysis. Moreover, Mokken scale analysis has been utilized to separate the monotone increasing items and monotone decreasing items for a mixed exam (see in Chapter 5). For an item with negative \( H \) value, we defined the transformed score which is calculated by 1 minus the current score. The transformed score is utilized to distinguish these two types of monotone items and make sure all the monotone items are on the same scale by calculating the \( H \) coefficient. The item score will be changed to \( 1 - X_{ij} \) for the items with negative \( H \) coefficient. Since the \( H \) coefficient for unfolding items could also be negative, the test score for some of the unfolding items are also transformed.

1.4. Mean/Mean Linking

IRT is sample independent in the sense that the shape of the underlying IRFs are hypothesized to be the same for any population for whom the model fits. The scales (mean and standard deviation) of the ability distribution are arbitrary though. As such it is necessary to link sets of item parameters on different scales. “When there are only two tests, this involves finding a set of linking constants to transform the parameters from one test (the from scale) to the scale of the other (the to scale).” (Weeks, 2010). Following Kolen and Brennan (2004), when \( x \) and \( y \) are two ability
scales, the equation to transform from scale $x$ to $y$ is:

$$ \theta_x = A\theta_y + B \quad (1.12) $$

“The mean/mean (Loyd and Hoover 1980) method, known as moment method, is the simplest approach to estimating $A$ and $B$ because they only require the computation of means and standard deviations for various item parameters.” (Weeks, 2010). That is,

$$ a_x = \frac{a_y}{A} $$

$$ b_x = Ab_y + B \quad (1.13) $$

where

- $a_x$ is the $a$ parameter (discrimination parameter) in 2PL model on $x$ scale;
- $a_y$ is the $a$ parameter in 2PL model on $y$ scale;
- $b_x$ is the $b$ parameter (difficulty parameter) in 2PL model on $x$ scale;
- $b_y$ is the $b$ parameter (difficulty parameter) in 2PL model on $y$ scale.

$A$ and $B$ are found using

$$ A = \frac{mean(a_y)}{mean(a_x)} $$

$$ B = mean(b_x) - A \ mean(b_x) \quad (1.14) $$

In the case of items with a negative $a$, the absolute value of $a$ is used to find the linking constraints. This is equivalent to the $1 - X$ transform (Section 1.3).

The linking function works on the parameters in the GGUM model also. Once we have the $A$ and $B$,

$$ \alpha_x = \frac{\alpha_y}{A} $$

$$ \delta_x = A\delta_y + B \quad (1.15) $$

$$ \tau_x = A\tau_y $$

The R package *plink* (Weeks, 2010) has been applied to do the mean/mean linking. This linking will be utilized throughout to compare the true values and estimated values in the various simulations in Chapter 5.
1.5. **Overview Of the Subsequent Chapters**

Chapter 2 reviews the nonparametric manifest monotonicity test under non-parametric theory and develops the p-value/biserial method under the CTT framework. Using these two methods, we attempt to identify the items types in the “mixed exam”. Several simulation studies are conducted to access the pros and cons of these two methods. In Chapter 3, a new mixture model and associated marginalized Bayes modal estimation are proposed. The initial estimates for all the parameters in this mixture model are discussed in Chapter 4. Chapter 5 applies this mixture model and marginalized Bayes modal estimation for several simulation studies. Chapter 6 summarizes the research and provides the several directions for future study.
CHAPTER 2
IDENTIFYING ITEM TYPES BY THE MANIFEST MONOTONICITY TEST AND P-VALUE/BISERIAL METHOD

The first step of this study is to try to identify the item types on a mixed exam. All the methods discussed in this chapter were originally designed for the monotone items. We investigated these methods and their use for distinguishing between monotone and unfolding items. We started by exploring an existing nonparametric method, the manifest monotonicity test (Sijtsma and Molenaar, 2002). We also proposed a new method based on classical test statistics, named the p-value/biserial method. Several simulation studies were conducted to show the advantages and disadvantages of these two methods for identifying the item type.

2.1. THE MANIFEST MONOTONICITY TEST

The assumption of increasing monotonicity means that the IRF, or the probability of answering the item correctly, is a non-decreasing function of the latent value (θ). This is very crucial for distinguishing monotone models and unfolding models. Latent monotonicity is defined as follows

\[ P(X_i \geq x|\theta_a) \geq P(X_i \geq x|\theta_b) \text{ for all } \theta_a > \theta_b. \]  

(2.1)

where \( i = 1, 2, ..., I \) and \( x = 1, ..., N \);
“Manifest monotonicity is an observable property of the test data” (Van Der Ark, 2007), and is defined as

\[ P(X_i \geq x|R_{-i} = s) \geq P(X_i \geq x|R_{-i} = r) \text{ for all } i, x, s > r \] (2.2)

where \( R_{-j} \) is the rest score, the total score excluding item \( i \). This is the basis of the manifest monotonicity test which can be applied to detect violations of monotonicity in the dichotomous case. Failure to reject manifest monotonicity does not guarantee monotonicity (Junker and Sijtsma 2000).

Without the sampling error, if manifest monotonicity holds, the probability of correctly answering item \( i \) with rest score \( s \) will be greater than the probability of correctly answering the same item with a lower rest score (i.e. \( r < s \)) for any pair of \( r \) and \( s \). If the reverse order is observed (i.e. the difficulty parameter \( p_i \) with rest score \( s \) is less than \( p_i \) with rest score \( r \)), then manifest monotonicity is violated (Molenaar and Sijtsma, 2000). Two possible concerns are the cases of the small sample sizes and counting of too many small violations. These problems occur purely by sampling fluctuation even when monotonicity holds in the populations and are either caused by the number of observations in \( r \) or the proportion of violations \( (vi) \) being too small.

To solve the first problem, the observations in the rest score groups will be combined if they contain less than a certain Minisize number of observations. For the second problem, let \( vi_i \) be the percentage of violations related to the total number of paired groups for item \( i \) for different pairs of \( r \) and \( s \). The minimum violation \( (Minvi) \) is used to control the small violation problem with \( Minvi = 0.03 \) in default. Then the violation will be counted if the difference of probability for rest group \( r \) and group \( s \) for any \((r < s)\) is greater than \( Minvi \) (see details in Molenaar and Sijtsma, 2000 and the example below).

Consider the example in Table 2.1. For item \( i \), there are 3 rest score groups \( (h) \) after applying the minisize so that \( N_h \geq minisize \). By default \( minisize = \frac{N}{10} \) if \( N \leq 500 \); \( minisize = \frac{N}{5} \) if \( 250 \leq N < 500 \); and \( minisize = \max(\frac{N}{3},50) \), if \( N < 250 \).
(Molenaar and Sijtsma, 2000). Note that $\sum_{h=1}^{3} N_h = N$ where $N$ is the total number of examinees and $N_h$ is the size of the rest score group.

Table 2.1. The Example for the Manifest Monotonicity

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Group</th>
<th>Lo</th>
<th>Hi</th>
<th>$N$</th>
<th>$F_0$</th>
<th>$F_1$</th>
<th>$P(X = 1)$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>$N_1 = (a + b)$</td>
<td>$a$</td>
<td>$b$</td>
<td>$b/N_1$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>$N_2 = (c + d)$</td>
<td>$c$</td>
<td>$d$</td>
<td>$d/N_2$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>$N_3 = (e + f)$</td>
<td>$e$</td>
<td>$f$</td>
<td>$f/N_3$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

where

$Lo$ is the lowest score of that group;

$Hi$ is highest score of that group;

$F_0$ and $F_1$ is the frequency distribution of the item scores for item $i$ for that group $j$;

$P(X = 1)$ is the proportion of respondents obtaining score 1 in that group.

For this example, manifest monotonicity means $d/N_2 > b/N_1$, $f/N_3 > b/N_1$ and $f/N_3 > d/N_2$. If the difference between two probabilities is too small, it might be caused by the sampling error. So, the minimum violation is applied. The probability difference is calculated and if the difference is larger than $Minvi$, a violation will be recorded.

In any two comparison groups for item $i$, a z-statistics is computed (Molenaar and Sijtsma, 2000). For group 1 and 2 in our example, $z$ is calculated by

$$z = \frac{2(\sqrt{(a + 1)(d + 1)} - \sqrt{bc})}{\sqrt{(t - 1)}}$$  \hspace{1cm} (2.3)

where

$a$ is the frequency of $X_i=0$ in group 1;

$b$ is the frequency of $X_i=1$ in group 1;

$c$ is the frequency of $X_i=0$ in group 2;

$d$ is the frequency of $X_i=1$ in group 2;
\[ t = a + b + c + d; \]

The \( z \)-statistics will be compared with critical value with default \( \alpha = 0.05 \) (two-tailed normal test) for each item. Any item with at least one significant \( z \) or with at least one violation is counted as an item which violates the manifest monotonicity in our research. The entire manifest monotonicity test can be implemented in the R package Mokken where the test statistics is given in the result of `check.monotonicity` function (Van Der Ark, 2007).

2.2. THE SIMULATION STUDY FOR THE MANIFEST MONOTONICITY TEST

The effectiveness of the manifest monotonicity test was investigated by using a mixed exam containing both monotone items and unfolding items. An item bank for the mixed exam consists of three types of items' parameters. One is monotone increasing items which are generated from the 2PL model with \( a \) parameters between 0.9 and 1.5 by 0.1, \( b \) parameters between \(-1.5\) to 1.5 by 0.1, and \( c \) parameter 0. Another type is monotone decreasing items with \( a \) parameters between \(-1.5\) and \(-0.9\) by 0.1, \( b \) parameters between \(-1.5\) to 1.5 by 0.1, and \( c \) parameter 0. Unfolding items were calculated based on each monotone item in the bank as indicated below.

For the corresponding unfolding items' parameters, we made each unfolding item have the same location parameter as a paired monotone item (\( \delta_i = b_i \)) and set these paired items to have the same average information when \( \theta \) follow the standard normal distribution. So \( \int_\theta I_m(\theta, \varphi_{m_i})d\theta = \int_\theta I_u(\theta, \varphi_{u_i})d\theta \) where \( I \) is the information function. Also, for simplicity, in this study, \( \tau_{i1} \) is set to \(-0.2\) for all the unfolding items. Then \( \tau_{i2} = 0.2 \) by definition. There are 868 items in the item bank. All the simulation items (in Chapters 2–5) in this research were randomly picked from this item bank.
Twenty mixed items were randomly picked from the item bank containing 10 monotone items and their paired unfolding monotone items. Items 1 to 10 are monotone items including both monotone increasing items and monotone decreasing items. Items 11 – 20 are unfolding items. A data set was generated from these 20 items with sample size N=1000. For the items with negative $H$ coefficients, the transformed score was applied (see Section 1.3). The R function: check.monotonicity showed which items where detected as non-monotone item (Section 2.1).

We repeated this simulation 1000 times with the same item parameters. The frequency of non-monotonicity for $i$th item is given in Table 2.2. In this table, the first 10 items are monotone items and the second 10 items are unfolding items. The numbers on the 2nd row and 4th row are the observed probability that the given item has been identified as non-monotone item in 1000 simulations. For the first 10 items, all the proportions are $< 0.05$ except item 8 and 9 with frequency 0.06 and 0.08 which are slightly higher than 0.05. From 11 to 20, the proportions for items 15 and 16 are relatively small. This informs us that these items were more difficult to distinguish by using the manifest monotonicity test (the parameters for these two items are shown in Table 2.3). However, the other items from 11 to 20 are identified as non-monotone items with higher probability.

Figure 2.1 contains the IRFs for all the unfolding items and shows that item 15 and 16 are the “extreme unfolding items” with very large or small location values. As seen above, this method is not very effective for these items (all the parameters for this simulation are recorded in Appendix C).
Table 2.2. The Percentage of Time Each Item is Identified as Non-monotone. (1 – 10 monotone, 11 – 20 unfolding)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>1</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Freq</td>
<td>0.03</td>
<td>0.03</td>
<td>0.03</td>
<td>0.04</td>
<td>0.01</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Freq</td>
<td>0.05</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>0.08</td>
<td>0.04</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>12</th>
<th>13</th>
<th>14</th>
<th>15</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Freq</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.97</td>
<td>0.13</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>16</th>
<th>17</th>
<th>18</th>
<th>19</th>
<th>20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Freq</td>
<td>0.22</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.879</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Figure 2.1. IRF for 10 GGUM items: “5” indicates item 15 and “6” indicates item 16

Table 2.3. Item Parameters for Items 8, 9, 15 and 16

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>15</th>
<th>16</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>α</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>δ</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>-1.3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
In the simulation study conducted above, the manifest monotonicity test can tell the items apart for the limited location values and failed when the unfolding item located in extremes and $\theta$ follow the standard normal distribution. When $\theta$ follows the standard normal distribution, 95 percent of the examinees are located within 3 standard deviations, so that 5 percent of examinees who are located in the extremes maybe too few to identify the items type. It seems plausible that when $\theta$ has a different distribution, like the uniform distribution, the manifest monotonicity test should work better on the extremes. Moreover, the manifest monotonicity test should also perform better with large examinees.

Thus we propose two hypothesises as follows.

- Hypothesis 1: the manifest monotonicity test performs better for large numbers of examinees since there will be more examinees located in the extremes.
- Hypothesis 2: the manifest monotonicity test performs better for detecting unfolding items when $\theta$ follows the uniform $[-3,3]$ distribution.

We systematically analyzed the performance of the manifest monotonicity test for different $\theta$ distributions and various numbers of examinees. $\theta$ was set to follow either a normal distribution or a uniform $[-3,3]$ distribution. The number of examinees was either 500, 1000, 2000 or 4000. The $a$ parameters in monotone items were in $(-1.5,-0.9,0.9,1.5)$ and $bs$ were in $(-1.5,-1,0,1,1.5)$. The $\alpha$ parameters for unfolding item were in $(0.5,1,1.5,2)$, $\delta$s were in $(-1.5,-1,0,1,1.5)$ and $\tau$s were in $(-0.2,-0.4,-0.6)$. Then 20 monotone items applied in the simulation data set were a combination of parameter $a$ and $b$. The 20 unfolding items were a combination of $\alpha$ and $\delta$ parameters. The effect of $\tau$ was studies in this simulation as well. In each study, 3 sub-studies were conducted for different $\tau$ values in $(-0.2,-0.4,-0.6)$ (Table 2.4).
Table 2.4. The Studies Summary

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Study1</th>
<th>Study2</th>
<th>Study3</th>
<th>Study4</th>
<th>Study5</th>
<th>Study6</th>
<th>Study7</th>
<th>Study8</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>$\theta$</td>
<td>normal</td>
<td>normal</td>
<td>normal</td>
<td>normal</td>
<td>uniform</td>
<td>uniform</td>
<td>uniform</td>
<td>uniform</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>1000</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>4000</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>1000</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>4000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.5. Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone Items. Reported values are the proportion identified as unfolding.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Parameter Study 1 (Normal, N = 500)</th>
<th>Study 2 (Normal, N = 1000)</th>
<th>Study 3 (Normal, N = 2000)</th>
<th>Study 4 (Normal, N = 4000)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a  0.002 0.002 0.002</td>
<td>b  0.016 0.022 0.010</td>
<td>τ = -0.2  τ = -0.4  τ = -0.6</td>
<td>τ = -0.2  τ = -0.4  τ = -0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5 -1.5</td>
<td>-1.5 -1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5 -1</td>
<td>-1.5 -1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-1.5 0</td>
<td>-1.5 0</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.5 1</td>
<td>-1.5 1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.5 1.5</td>
<td>-1.5 1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-0.9 -1.5</td>
<td>-0.9 -1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-0.9 -1</td>
<td>-0.9 -1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-0.9 0</td>
<td>-0.9 0</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-0.9 1</td>
<td>-0.9 1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-0.9 1.5</td>
<td>-0.9 1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>0.9 -1.5</td>
<td>0.9 -1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.9 -1</td>
<td>0.9 -1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.9 0</td>
<td>0.9 0</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.9 1</td>
<td>0.9 1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.9 1.5</td>
<td>0.9 1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.5 -1.5</td>
<td>1.5 -1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.5 -1</td>
<td>1.5 -1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.5 0</td>
<td>1.5 0</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.5 1</td>
<td>1.5 1</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.5 1.5</td>
<td>1.5 1.5</td>
<td>-0.10</td>
<td>-0.40</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.6. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone Items (Cont.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Parameter</th>
<th>Study5 (Uniform, N = 500)</th>
<th>Study6 (Uniform, N = 1000)</th>
<th>Study7 (Uniform, N = 2000)</th>
<th>Study8 (Uniform, N = 4000)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>τ = -0.2</td>
<td>τ = -0.4</td>
<td>τ = -0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>b</td>
<td></td>
<td>τ = 0</td>
<td>τ = 0</td>
<td>τ = 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.020</td>
<td>0.024</td>
<td>0.032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.010</td>
<td>0.010</td>
<td>0.010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.006</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.006</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.7. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding Items.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Parameter</th>
<th>Study1 (Normal, N = 500)</th>
<th>Study2 (Normal, N = 1000)</th>
<th>Study3 (Normal, N = 2000)</th>
<th>Study4 (Normal, N = 4000)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>α</td>
<td>δ</td>
<td>τ = -0.2</td>
<td>τ = -0.4</td>
<td>τ = -0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.164</td>
<td>0.18</td>
<td>0.172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.394</td>
<td>0.404</td>
<td>0.418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.886</td>
<td>0.888</td>
<td>0.906</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.446</td>
<td>0.418</td>
<td>0.454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.204</td>
<td>0.190</td>
<td>0.206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.006</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.066</td>
<td>0.056</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.998</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.244</td>
<td>0.242</td>
<td>0.244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>0.018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>0.012</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.134</td>
<td>0.122</td>
<td>0.172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.010</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>0.006</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.814</td>
<td>0.098</td>
<td>0.798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 2.7. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding Items.
### Table 2.8. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding Items (Cont.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Parameter</th>
<th>Study5 (Uniform, $N = 500$)</th>
<th>Study6 (Uniform, $N = 1000$)</th>
<th>Study7 (Uniform, $N = 2000$)</th>
<th>Study8 (Uniform, $N = 4000$)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>$\alpha$</td>
<td>$\delta$</td>
<td>$\tau = -0.2$</td>
<td>$\tau = -0.4$</td>
<td>$\tau = -0.6$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.142</td>
<td>0.140</td>
<td>0.134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.470</td>
<td>0.552</td>
<td>0.468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.988</td>
<td>0.992</td>
<td>0.992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.634</td>
<td>0.652</td>
<td>0.592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.350</td>
<td>0.332</td>
<td>0.262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.020</td>
<td>0.030</td>
<td>0.026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.606</td>
<td>0.708</td>
<td>0.566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.842</td>
<td>0.860</td>
<td>0.826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.238</td>
<td>0.284</td>
<td>0.242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.012</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.61</td>
<td>0.752</td>
<td>0.614</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.96</td>
<td>0.958</td>
<td>0.946</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.256</td>
<td>0.260</td>
<td>0.166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.004</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.598</td>
<td>0.778</td>
<td>0.668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.978</td>
<td>0.99</td>
<td>0.974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.218</td>
<td>0.232</td>
<td>0.198</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Tables 2.5 and 2.6 report the results for monotone items, indicating the proportion identified as unfolding. Table 2.5 is the study for \( \theta \) following the standard normal distribution and Table 2.6 is for \( \theta \) following a uniform \([-3, 3]\). In these two tables, when the number of examinees \( N \) changes from 500 to 1000, the frequency of the item to be unfolding increases slightly. Then it goes down when \( N \) increases from 1000 to 2000 and to 4000. Therefore, hypothesis 1 has support for monotone items when \( N \geq 1000 \). The frequencies are universally larger when \( b = -1.5 \) or \( b = 1.5 \) in both tables which indicated that the manifest monotonicity method has limitation on the extremes. The frequencies with \( \theta \) following a uniform distribution are higher compared to \( \theta \) following a standard normal distribution. However, all the frequencies of monotone items are fairly small (Min=0, Max=0.28, Mean=0.026).

Tables 2.7 and 2.8 report the result for unfolding items. Table 2.7 is when \( \theta \) follows the standard normal distribution and table 2.8 is for \( \theta \) following a uniform \([-3, 3]\). The frequencies in Table 2.8 are higher than the frequencies in Table 2.7, which indicates that this method has an easier time identifying the unfolding items under a uniform distribution, as conjectured in hypothesis 2. Hypothesis 1, that the frequencies are higher when \( N \) increases, is not well supported. In Table 2.7 when \( \theta \) has standard normal distribution, the frequency is decreasing with \( N \) increases for \( \alpha = 0.5 \) and \( \alpha = 1 \). When \( \alpha \) increases, the frequency is increasing with \( N \) when \( \delta \) is in the middle with values \(-1, 0, 1\). However, when \( \delta \) is in the extremes \(-1.5\) and 1.5, the frequency is decreasing with \( N \). In Table 2.8, there is a similar pattern that for the larger \( \delta \) value \((-1.5, 1.5)\), the frequency is decreasing when \( N \) increases. For both tables, the frequency numbers are higher in the middle \((\delta = -1, 0, 1)\) and lower in the extremes \(\delta = -1.5, 1.5\).

Therefore, when \( \theta \) follows uniform distribution, the manifest monotonicity test works better to detect the unfolding items. But it is easier to give more misleading results for monotone items than when \( \theta \) follows standard normal distribution. It gives
more accurate results when $N$ increases for the middle items and fails more often with larger $\delta$ values. The trend for different $\tau$ is not obvious in these four tables.

We also studied the effect of minsize and minvi (Tables 2.9 to 2.12). The default of minsize in R is $\text{minsize} = \frac{N}{10}$ if $N \leq 500$; $\text{minsize} = \frac{N}{5}$ if $250 \leq N < 500$; and $\text{minsize} = \max(\frac{N}{3}, 50)$, if $N < 250$ (Molenaar and Sijtsma, 2000). Tables 2.9 and 2.10 list the reports when $N = 2000$ with $\text{minsize} = 100$ which is applied to compare with Tables 2.4 to 2.7 with $N = 2000$ and default $\text{minsize} = 200$. The frequencies of both items increase if the minsize are larger. Tables 2.11 and 2.12 list the reports for $N = 2000$ and $\text{minvi} = 0.06$. The default value for minvi is 0.03. When increasing $\text{minvi}$, the frequencies get smaller for both monotone items and unfolding items. After comparison, the default value from R gives more reasonable result.
Table 2.9. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone Item with \textit{minsize} = 100

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>Parameter</th>
<th>Study9 (Normal, $N = 2000$)</th>
<th>Study10 (Uniform, $N = 2000$)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>$a$</td>
<td>$b$</td>
<td>$\tau = -0.2$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.068</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.074</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.136</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.10. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding Item with minisize = 100

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>Parameter Study9 (Normal, N = 2000)</th>
<th>Study10 (Unifrom, N = 2000)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>$\alpha$</td>
<td>$\delta$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.11. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Monotone Item with $\minvi = 0.06$

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>a</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>$\tau = -0.2$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 2.12. The Manifest Monotonicity Test Study Report for the Unfolding Item with $minvi = 0.06$

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>Parameter</th>
<th>Study11 (Normal, N = 2000)</th>
<th>Study12 (Uniform, N = 2000)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>$\alpha$ $\delta$ $\tau = -0.2$ $\tau = -0.4$ $\tau = -0.6$ $\tau = -0.2$ $\tau = -0.4$ $\tau = -0.6$</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.982</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.008</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.016</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
2.3. **The P-value/biserial Method**

Classical item analysis is another easily implemented theoretical framework where we might find the solution for this problem. The relationships between the normal ogive model (two parameter model using the normal cdf instead of logistic curve) and classical item statistics are very easy to calculate. Lord and Novick (1968) showed that, when $\theta$ follows the standard normal distribution, the parameters for the normal ogive model are:

\[ a_i = \frac{\rho_{bis}}{\sqrt{1 - \rho_{bis}^2}} \]  \hspace{1cm} (2.4)

and

\[ b_i = \frac{-\phi^{-1}(p_i)}{\rho_{bis}} \]  \hspace{1cm} (2.5)

where

- $b_i$ is the location (difficulty) parameter;
- $p_i$ is the p-value for $i$th item;
- $\rho_{bis}$ is the biserial correlation for $i$th item;
- $\phi$ is the pdf of standard normal distribution.

Since this relationship is for the normal ogive monotone IRT model, which is very close to the 2PL, we expect unfolding items mixed with monotone items to have different behavior. Therefore the p-value and biserial correlation are calculated and compared in one graph for all items. Table 2.13 is the summary of all the formulas we used for this method. In the Table 2.13, the formulas on the left hand side are when the true IRFs and $\theta$ are known (the theory results). The right hand side contains the formulas when the true values are unknown and all the parameters are estimated from the simulation data set (the simulation results).
Table 2.13. The Formula to Calculate the estimated \( b \) by Using the \( P-value \) and Biserial Correlation.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Theory results</th>
<th>Simulation results</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( p = E(\text{IRF}) )</td>
<td>( \hat{p} = \frac{\sum_{j=1}^{k_j} b_j}{J} )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( p_{\text{pbis}} = \text{corr}(X, \theta) )</td>
<td>( \hat{p}<em>{\text{pbis}} = \text{corr}({X_i}, R</em>{-i}) )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \rho_{\text{bis}} = \frac{\rho_{\text{pbis}} \sqrt{p(1-p)}}{\phi(\phi^{-1}(p))} )</td>
<td>( \hat{\rho}<em>{\text{bis}} = \frac{\hat{\rho}</em>{\text{pbis}} \sqrt{\hat{p}(1-\hat{p})}}{\phi(\phi^{-1}(\hat{p}))} )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( b = \frac{-\phi^{-1}(p)}{\rho_{\text{bis}}} )</td>
<td>( \hat{b} = \frac{-\phi^{-1}(\hat{p})}{\hat{\rho}_{\text{bis}}} )</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As noted above, for a mixed exams containing only monotone increasing items and monotone decreasing items, the items can be changed to the same direction (changing from monotone decreasing item to monotone increasing item) by transforming the items with negative \( H \) values. To make the problem easier, in this preliminary analysis, an assumption is made that the separation of monotone items and unfolding items is known. The transformed scores in this chapter are only used for monotone items with negative \( H \) values and the items’ scores \( X_i \) are transformed to \( 1 - X_i \). We extend this transformation to all the items with negative \( H \) values in Chapter 3.

Once we have the p-values and estimated \( b \) values for the items with transformed scores, the plot of the p-value vs estimated \( b \) was drawn. Then an ad-hoc rule can be derived by the simulation study. This method is named the p-value/biserial method.

### 2.4. The Simulation Study for the P-value/Biserial Method

Before applying the method to the data set in the last simulation, we generated a much simpler data set to check the pattern of data based on the p-value/biserial methodology. Set the \( a \) parameter for all the monotone items to be equal to 1 and the \( b \) parameters to range from \(-1.5\) to \(1.5\) by \(0.1\). Then 31 monotone items were generated. Following the method described in the last simulation, we generated the corresponding 31 unfolding items. This gave us a mixed exam with 62 items. Then a data set with sample size \( N = 1000 \) was generated based on these item parameters.
Using the formulas from Table 2.13, we calculated the p-value and estimated $b$ value for each item under both the theory and the simulation scenarios. The graphs of p-value vs. estimated $b$ were constructed under these two scenarios (see Figure 2.2). In Figure 2.2, the plot on the left is the theoretical result using the true $b$ value and p-value. We used “u” to stand for the unfolding items and “m” to stand for the monotone items. The plot on the right is the simulation result for estimated $b$ vs. p-value. Both plots show that the unfolding items and monotone items are clearly separated except for the area in the lower-right corner. The items with the p-value above 0.4 and the items with the estimated $b$ value between $-1$ and 1 are monotone items. The items with p-value below 0.4 and the estimated $b$ value below $-1$ are unfolding items.

The next question is to check if this method works for a more complex data set. Using one of the data sets from the first simulation study, we calculated the p-value and estimated $b$ value for each item under both theory and simulation scenarios by Table 2.4. Then the plot for the p-value vs. estimated $b$ was drawn (Figure 2.3). This figure shows the same pattern that all the p-values are above 0.4 or the estimated $b$ value is between $-1$ to 1 are monotone items. The items with estimated $b$ value below $-1$ and p-value below 0.4 are unfolding items. Figure 2.4 shows more simulation results. They have the same pattern as Figure 2.2 and Figure 2.3. Notice that the items in the lower-right corner usually have relatively large location values (higher $b$ values in monotone items and higher $\delta$ values in unfolding items).
Figure 2.2. The P-value/Biserial Method for 62 Items under Different Scenarios

The ad-hoc rules of identifying the item’s type given below were observed from simulation study if the separation between the monotone items and the unfolding items were known:

- The items with p-value above 0.4 are monotone items.
- The items with estimated $b$ value between $-1$ to $1$ are monotone items.
- The items with p-value below 0.4 and estimated $b$ value below $-1$ are unfolding items.
2.5. CONCLUSION

The manifest monotonicity test gives us some useful information about the item’s monotonicity and non-monotonicity but this method only works for limited location values. A similar conclusion can be also derived for the p-value/biserial method. The limitation here is that the simulations for p-value/biserial method were conducted with the assumption that transformation is only applied for the monotone items with negative $H$ value in this chapter. The plot (Figure 2.5) is different if we transformed all the item with the negative $H$ value. Chapter 4 will discuss this in detail and another ad-hoc rule will be proposed and applied to attain the initial estimated $\pi$ for subsequent the mixture model.
Figure 2.4. The P-value/Biserial Method for 9 Simulations
**Figure 2.5.** The P-value/Biserial Method for the Whole Transformed Data Set
Chapter 3

The Mixture model with the marginalized Bayes modal estimation procedure

While the manifest monotonicity test and p-value/biserial method may provide some valuable information about identifying the types of each item, they do not attempt to estimate the item parameters for each item on a mixed exam. In order to solve this problem, a new model has been proposed which combines the monotone model and unfolding model together. This model can be estimated through marginalized Bayes modal estimation (e.g., Baker, 1992). The initial estimates for this algorithm (Chapter 4) and simulation studies of its effectiveness (Chapter 5) are discussed in the following chapters.

3.1. The Mixture Model

We consider an exam which contains items that are appropriately modeled by either the 2PL (possibly with negative discrimination values) or dichotomous item GGUM. This results in an item response function that allows for both item types.

\[ P(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, \pi_i, \varphi_i) = P_u(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, \varphi_{iu})^{\pi_i}P_m(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, \varphi_{im})^{1-\pi_i} \]  

(3.1)

where

\[ \pi_i = \begin{cases} 
0 & \text{if the } i \text{ th item is a monotone item} \\
1 & \text{if the } i \text{ th item is an unfolding item} 
\end{cases} \]

\[ i = 1...I; \]

\[ \varphi_{iu} = \{a_i, b_i\} \] (parameters for monotone items) and \[ \varphi_{im} = \{a_i, \delta_i, \tau_i\} \] (parameters
for unfolding items) where $u$ stands for unfolding and $m$ stand for monotone; $P_m$ is the IRF of the monotone model ($2PL$ with $a_i \in (-\infty, \infty)$, Equation (1.7)); $P_u$ is the IRF of the unfolding model (GGUM, Equation (1.9)).

$k$ can take value 0 or 1 under dichotomous assumption.

From a Bayesian stand point, $\pi_i$ is probability that item $i$ is unfolding. If $\pi_i = 0$, then item $i$ is monotone item, and $\pi_i = 1$ means that this item is unfolding item. Below we consider the case where the item type is not known a priori. The estimation simplifies greatly if $\pi_i$ is fixed to 0 or 1 in advance.

### 3.2. The Marginalized Bayes Modal Estimation

Recall that a Bayesian approach produces a posterior distribution that depends on the contribution of both prior information about the parameters and information obtained from the sample of item response data. In IRT, an EM algorithm is typically applied to get the posterior estimates.

The posterior distribution given $X$ is

$$g(\theta, \xi, \varphi, \eta|X) \propto L(X|\theta, \varphi)g(\theta|\xi)g(\xi)g(\varphi|\eta)g(\eta)$$ (3.2)

The $g(\theta|\xi)$ term is the conditional probability of an examinee’s ability ($\theta$) conditioned on the population parameters $\xi$ where

$$\xi = \{\mu_\theta, \sigma_\theta^2\}$$

$g(\varphi_i|\eta)$ is the probability distribution of item parameters for $i$th item, which is contained in the $\varphi_i$ vector where

$$\varphi_i = \{a_i, b_i, \gamma_i, \delta_i, t_i\}$$
conditional on the population parameters in vector $\eta$ where

$$\eta = \{\mu_{al}, \sigma_{al}^2, \mu_b, \sigma_b^2, \mu_\gamma, \sigma_\gamma^2, \mu_\delta, \sigma_\delta^2, \mu_t, \sigma_t^2\}$$

In the 2PL model, the $a_i$ parameters can be either positive (monotone increasing items) or negative (monotone decreasing items). We assign the absolute value of $a_i$ a log-normal distribution which is different from Baker (1992). The transformation $a_{li} = \log|a_i|$ results in each $a_{li}$ having a normal prior distribution. The sign $\zeta_i$ of $a_i$ can be decided by the sign of the $H$ coefficient. The normal prior distribution of each $a_{li}$ is defined by its hyper-parameters $\mu_{al}$ and $\sigma_{al}^2$. The difficulty parameter $b_i$ follows the normal distribution with hyper-parameters $\mu_b$ and $\sigma_b^2$ (Baker 1992). Under the unfolding model setting, $\alpha_i$ and $-\tau_i$ are always positive and we assign them a log-normal prior. The similar transformation method is used where $\gamma_i = \log(\alpha_i)$ with hyper-parameters $\mu_\gamma$ and $\sigma_\gamma^2$ and $t_i = \log(-\tau_i)$ with hyper-parameters $\mu_t$ and $\sigma_t^2$. The location parameter $\delta_i$ follows the normal distribution with hyper-parameters $\mu_\delta$ and $\sigma_\delta^2$ (Roberts et al, 2000). Typically, the prior distribution of $\theta$ is a normal distribution with common mean ($\mu_\theta$) and variance ($\sigma_\theta^2$). In our simulation studies for this research, we assume $\theta$ follows the standard normal distribution. Then the IRF for $P_u$ will become

$$P(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, \varphi_i) = \frac{\exp(\exp(\gamma)k(\theta_j - \delta_i) + \sum_{v=0}^{k} \exp(t_{iv})) + \exp(\exp(\gamma)((M-k)(\theta_j - \delta_i) + \sum_{v=0}^{k} \exp(t_{iv}))}{\sum_{w=0}^{K} \exp(\exp(\gamma)(w(\theta_j - \delta_i) + \sum_{v=0}^{w} \exp(t_{iv})) + \exp(\exp(\gamma)((M-w)(\theta_j - \delta_i) + \sum_{v=0}^{w} \exp(t_{iv}))}$$

We use $\zeta_i$ to control the sign of $a_i$. Then $P_m$ become

$$P(X_{ij} = k|\theta_j, (a_{li}, b_i)) = \frac{\exp(D\exp(a_{li})\zeta_i(\theta_j - b_i))}{1 + \exp(D\exp(a_{li})\zeta_i(\theta_j - b_i))}$$

(3.3)

(3.4)
Integrating Equation 3.2 over the probability distribution of ability \( g(\theta|\xi) \) with respect to \( \theta \) and item population parameters \( g(\eta) \) with respect to \( \eta \) leads to a marginalized posterior distribution

\[
g(\varphi, \xi) \propto \int \int L(X|\theta, \varphi)g(\theta|\xi)g(\xi)g(\varphi|\eta)g(\eta)d\theta d\eta \propto L(X|\varphi, \xi)g(\varphi)g(\xi) \tag{3.5}
\]

\( L(X|\varphi, \xi) \) is the marginal likelihood resulting from \( L(X|\varphi, \theta) \) having been integrated with respect to ability. Then the parameters can be estimated by maximizing the log of Equation 3.5. That is, taking the partial derivatives of the log of Equation 3.5 with respect to each item’s parameter and setting them equal to zero. The system of Bayesian estimation equations is given by

\[
\frac{\partial \log L(X|\varphi, \eta)}{\partial \varphi_i} + \frac{\partial \log g(\varphi)}{\partial \varphi_i} + \frac{\partial \log g(\xi)}{\partial \varphi_i} = 0 \tag{3.6}
\]

Since \( \xi \) is independent of \( \varphi_i \), the last part is 0. Then Equation 3.6 becomes:

\[
\frac{\partial \log L(X|\varphi, \eta)}{\partial \varphi_i} + \frac{\partial \log g(\varphi)}{\partial \varphi_i} = 0 \tag{3.7}
\]

This equation is composed of two components. One is log-likelihood component and the other one is the prior distribution component.

### 3.3. The Log-likelihood Component

Following Baker (1992) and Roberts et al. (2000), we let \( X_s \) be one of the \( S \) distinct response vectors for a given data set with \( s = 1, 2, \ldots, S \) and let \( x_{is} \) be the response to the \( i \)th item for response string \( X_s \). \( r_s \) is the number of examinees whose response vector has the \( X_s \) pattern. Then under the assumption of the local independence, the conditional probability of observing a particular response vector \( X_s \), given \( \theta \), is equal to
\[ P(X_s|\theta) = \prod_{i=1}^I P(X_{is} = x_{is}|\theta) \quad (3.8) \]

Let \( g(\theta) \) be the distribution function of \( \theta \). Then

\[ P(X_s) = \int P(X_s|\theta)g(\theta)d\theta \quad (3.9) \]

Let \( N \) be the number of examinees and the likelihood function is as follows,

\[ L(X|\varphi, \eta) = \frac{N!}{\prod_{s=1}^S r_s} \left( \prod_{s=1}^S P(X_s)^{r_s} \right) \quad (3.10) \]

Then the log likelihood function is

\[ \log L = \log(N!) - \sum_{s=1}^S \log r_s! + \sum_{s=1}^S r_s \log P(X_s) \quad (3.11) \]

Then under the two different models, we calculate the first-order derivatives of Equation 3.11 with respect to each parameter and then set these derivatives equal to 0. For example, for each item we obtain the \( a_l, b_i \) by assuming the item is monotone and maximizing that log-likelihood. Similarly, we obtain the estimates of \( \gamma_i, \delta_i, t_i \) by assuming the item is unfolding. \( a_l, \gamma_i \) and \( t_i \) are the transformation of \( a_i, \alpha_i \) and \( \tau_i \) separately.

Mimicking Roberts et al. (2000), the general form of the first-order partial derivative of the log likelihood function which respect to a particular item parameter \( \varphi_i \) under dichotomous data setting, is given by

\[ \frac{\partial \log L}{\partial \varphi_i} = \sum_{s=1}^S \frac{1}{P(X_s)} \frac{\partial P(X_s)}{\partial \varphi_i} \]

\[ = \sum_{s=1}^S \frac{r_s}{P(X_s)} \int \frac{P(X_{is} = x_{is}|\theta)g(\theta)(x_{is} - P(X_{is} = 1|\theta))}{P(X_{is} = 1|\theta)(1 - P(X = 1|\theta))} \frac{\partial P(X_{is} = 1|\theta)}{\partial \varphi_i} d\theta \]

\[ \approx \sum_{f=1}^F \frac{\bar{r}_{if} - \bar{n}_{if}P(X_i = 1|x_f)}{P(X_i = 1|x_f)(1 - P(X_i = 1|x_f))} \frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|\theta = x_f)}{\partial \varphi_i} \quad (3.12) \]

Where
\[
\tilde{n}_{if} = \sum_{s=1}^{S} r_s P(X_i = x_{is}|x_f) A(x_f) \frac{P(X_s)}{P(X_i)} 
\]

\[
\tilde{r}_{if} = \sum_{s=1}^{S} r_s P(X_i = x_{is}|x_f) A(x_f) x_{is} \quad \text{(3.14)}
\]

\[
\bar{P}(X_s) = \sum_{f=1}^{F} P(X_s = x_s|\theta = x_f) A(x_f) \quad \text{(3.15)}
\]

Gauss-Hermite integration has been applied to do the integration (See Appendix A). \(x_f\) is the a quadrature point and \(A(x_f)\) is the rescaled density of \(g(\theta)\) at \(x_f\). The scale of \(A(x_f)\) is such that

\[
\sum_{f=1}^{F} A(x_f) = 1.
\]

\(\frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|\theta = x_f)}{\partial \phi_i}\) must be evaluated separately for each parameter to compute the associated first-order partial derivative. The derivation of this component is given in Appendix B for each item parameter under one of the two types of models. Let \(c\) be the number of parameter needed to estimated. The information function in the EM algorithm is given by

\[
I(\varphi_{1i}, \ldots, \varphi_{ci}) = \begin{pmatrix}
I_{\varphi_{1i}\varphi_{1i}} & I_{\varphi_{1i}\varphi_{2i}} & \cdots & I_{\varphi_{1i}\varphi_{ci}} \\
I_{\varphi_{2i}\varphi_{1i}} & I_{\varphi_{2i}\varphi_{2i}} & \cdots & I_{\varphi_{2i}\varphi_{ci}} \\
& & \cdots & \\
I_{\varphi_{ci}\varphi_{1i}} & I_{\varphi_{ci}\varphi_{2i}} & \cdots & I_{\varphi_{ci}\varphi_{ci}}
\end{pmatrix}
\]

\[
\text{(3.16)}
\]

Let \(P\) be the item response function for both model types. The elements of the information function matrix are equal to (Roberts et al. 2000):

\[
I_{\varphi_{1i}\varphi_{1i}'} = \sum_{f=1}^{F} \frac{\tilde{n}_{if}}{(P(X_i = 1|x_f)(1 - P(X_i = 1|X_f)))} \frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|x_f)}{\partial \varphi_i} \frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|x_f)}{\partial \varphi_i'}
\]

\[
\text{(3.17)}
\]
Note that all of the priors are normally distributed or straightforward transformations of a normal distribution. Thus the forms of their first-order derivatives are very similar with respect to each $\varphi_i$.

\[
g(\varphi) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2\pi\sigma^2}}e^{\exp[-\frac{1}{2}(\frac{\varphi - \mu_\varphi}{\sigma_\varphi})^2]} \tag{3.18}
\]

Then,

\[
\frac{\partial \log g(\varphi_i)}{\partial \varphi_i} = -\frac{(\varphi_i - \mu_\varphi)}{\sigma^2_\varphi} \tag{3.19}
\]

Equation 3.7 becomes

\[
\sum_{f=1}^{F} \frac{\bar{n}_{if} - \bar{n}_{if}P(X_i = 1|x_f)}{P(X_i = 1|x_f)(1 - P(X_i = 1|x_f))} \frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|\theta = x_f)}{\partial \varphi_i} - \frac{(\varphi_i - \mu_\varphi)}{\sigma^2_\varphi} = 0 \tag{3.20}
\]

The information matrix will change also. The diagonal elements become

\[
I_{\varphi_i\varphi_i} = \sum_{f=1}^{F} \frac{\bar{n}_{if}}{P(X_i = 1|x_f)(1 - P(X_i = 1|x_f))} \frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|\theta = x_f)}{\partial \varphi_i} \frac{\partial P(X_i = 1|\theta = x_f)}{\partial \varphi_i} + \frac{1}{\sigma^2_\varphi} \tag{3.21}
\]

but the off-diagonal elements do not change since the distribution of different parameters are independent.

The EM algorithm, similar to that described by Muraki (1992) and Roberts et al. (2000), is used to solve the likelihood equations for $a_i, b_i$ under the monotone model and $\gamma_i, \delta_i, t_i$ under the GGUM model. In the E stage of the algorithm, $\bar{r}_{if}$ is computed for different item response function. $P(X_{is} = x_{is}|\theta)$ can be obtained from the observed response and the current item parameter estimates

\[
P(X_{is} = x_{is}|\theta) = \pi_i P_u(X_{is} = X_{is}|\theta_j, \varphi_{iu}) + (1 - \pi_i)P_m(X_{is} = X_{is}|\theta_j, \varphi_{im}) \tag{3.22}
\]

Where all the parameters are obtained from the previous iteration’s estimates.
In the M step, we use Fisher’s method of scoring to compute the most likely item parameter estimates for all items. In Fisher’s method of scoring, the update function used to calculate the parameters on the $q$th iteration is given by

$$
\left(\hat{\varphi}_1^{(q)}\right) \left(\hat{\varphi}_2^{(q)}\right) \ldots \left(\hat{\varphi}_c^{(q)}\right) = \left(\hat{\varphi}_1^{(q-1)}\right) \left(\hat{\varphi}_2^{(q-1)}\right) \ldots \left(\hat{\varphi}_c^{(q-1)}\right) + (I)^{-1} \left(\frac{\partial \log L}{\partial \varphi_1^{(q-1)}} \frac{\partial \log L}{\partial \varphi_2^{(q-1)}} \ldots \frac{\partial \log L}{\partial \varphi_c^{(q-1)}}\right) \tag{3.23}
$$

When we get the parameter estimates for each item for each type in the $q$th iteration, we compute the estimated $\pi_i$ for each item where $\pi_i$ is the probability of $i$th item to be unfolding. Let $L$ be the likelihood,

$$
\pi_i = \frac{L_u}{L_u + L_m} \tag{3.24}
$$

In the $q$th iteration, these two likelihood functions are as follows

$$
L_{qu} = \frac{N}{\prod_{s=1}^{S} r_s} \prod_{s=1}^{S} \int \prod_{i \neq h, h_1}^{i \neq h, h_1} \pi_{(q-1),h} P_u(X_{hj} = x_{hs}|\theta) + (1 - \pi_{(q-1),h}) P_m(X_{hj} = x_{hs}) P_u(X_{ij} | \theta) d\theta \tag{3.25}
$$

$$
L_{qm} = \frac{N}{\prod_{s=1}^{S} r_s} \prod_{s=1}^{S} \int \prod_{i \neq h, h_1}^{i \neq h, h_1} \pi_{(q-1),h} P_u(X_{hj} = x_{hs}|\theta) + (1 - \pi_{(q-1),h}) P_m(X_{hj} = x_{hs}) P_m(X_{ij} | \theta) d\theta \tag{3.26}
$$

Then for the $(q + 1)$th iteration,

$$
\pi_{q+1,i} = \frac{L_{qu}}{L_{qu} + L_{qm}} \tag{3.27}
$$

The completion of a single E stage followed by a single M stage constitutes one cycle of the EM algorithm. Additional cycles are conducted until the largest change in any item parameter estimate from one cycle to the next is arbitrarily small ($< 0.0005$, Roberts et al. 2000). Usually, for a data set with 40 items and 1000 examinees, it takes
7 days to run the EM algorithm (CPU Intel(R) Core(TM) i5 M520 @ 2.40GHz) when it is coded in R. It is expected to improve drastically if programmed in FORTRAN or a similar language.

The EM algorithm requires carefully selecting the initial estimates for every parameter to avoid a local maxima. The initial estimates for parameters are discussed in Chapter 4.
CHAPTER 4
THE INITIAL ESTIMATES OF PARAMETERS IN MIXTURE
MODEL AND SIMULATION STUDY

The EM algorithm requires carefully selecting the initial estimates for every parameter to avoid local maxima (Roberts et al., 2000). In this chapter, we investigate the appropriate choice of the initial parameter values.

4.1. THE FORMULAS FOR INITIAL ESTIMATES

For monotone items, the $a_i$ and the $b_i$ parameters were estimated using the p-value and biserial correlations (Table 2.13). All the initial estimates of the $a_i$s and the $b_i$s were calculated from the original data set. The formulas for calculating these initial values can be found in Equation 4.1, 4.2, and 2.5. Since there are two types of monotone items (increasing and decreasing), our initial estimation method is different from what was traditionally used for the 2PL model. In this chapter, we calculated the transformed score for all the items with negative $H_i$ values. This transformed score was applied for the initial estimates for $\pi_i$. The symbol, $al_i$, is the log of $|a_i|$. Under the assumption that $\theta$ follows the standard normal distribution, the initial estimates of the $a_i$ for the 2PL model and the $b$ were calculated based on the original data set.

\[
\hat{a}_i = \frac{\hat{\rho}_{bis}}{\sqrt{1 - \hat{\rho}_{bis}^2}}
\]  

Then

\[
al_i = \log(|a_i|)
\]
and

\[ |a_i| = \exp(al_i) \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.3)

We use \( \zeta_i \) to control the sign of \( a_i \). Then

\[ a_i = \exp(al_i)\zeta_i \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.4)

The difficulty parameter \( b \) can be estimated based on the original data set by Equation 2.5.

The initial parameter estimates for the GGUM came from the constrained version of GGUM (Roberts, 1996). For the dichotomous case of this constrained model, there is only one \( \tau_i \) parameter that needs to be estimated. “The initial estimate of \( \tau_i \) is obtained by first setting all \( \theta_j = 0 \) and then setting the \( \delta_i \) value of the most frequently endorsed item to 0. Consequently, the estimate of \( \tau \) must be large enough to account for the proportion of endorsements observed for the most frequently endorsed item” (Roberts, 1996). Presuming that item \( h \) is the most frequently endorsed item which is located at \( \delta_h = 0 \) and all \( \theta_j = 0 \), the expected proportion of endorsement for item \( h \) is

\[ P(X_h = 1|\theta_j) = \frac{\exp(-\tau_i) + \exp(-\tau_i)}{\exp(0) + \exp(-\tau_i) + \exp(-\tau_i) + \exp(0)} = \frac{\exp(-\tau_i)}{1 + \exp(-\tau_i)} \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.5)

Now, let the \( x_h \) be the item score of item \( h \). Then set the observed proportion of this item equal to the expected proportion.

Then solve for \( \tau_i \) as

\[ \frac{\exp(-\tau_i)}{1 + \exp(-\tau_i)} = \frac{x_h}{N} \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.6)

and

\[ \tau_i = -\ln \frac{x_h}{N - x_h} \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.7)

This estimate of \( \tau_i \) can be used to derive the initial estimate of \( \delta_i \). If it is assumed that all \( \theta_j = 0 \) and that the location of the item with the largest proportion of
endorsements is \( \delta_h = 0 \). Then the absolute value of this item’s location \((\delta_i)\) can be obtained by solving the following equation with respect to \( \delta_i \) (for \( i \neq h \)):

\[
P(X_i = 1|\theta_j) = \frac{x_i}{N} = 0 = \frac{\exp(-\delta_i - \tau_i) + \exp(-2\delta_i - \tau_i)}{\exp(0) + \exp(-\delta_i - \tau_i) + \exp(-2\delta_i - \tau_i) + \exp(-3\delta_i)} - \frac{x_i}{N} \tag{4.8}
\]

where \( x_i \) refers to the item score for item \( i \) (Roberts, 1996). A bisection algorithm has been applied to numerically solve this equation since there is no closed form (Roberts, 1996). This solution only gives the absolute value of the \( \delta_i \). “The sign of each estimate is obtained from the signs of the pattern loadings from the first principal component of the inter item correlation matrix. Davison (1977) showed that these signs correspond to the direction of the item (the sign of discrimination parameter) when responses exhibit an unfolding structure” (Roberts, 1996).
4.2. The Simulation Study for the Initial Value Of $\pi$

The p-value/biserial method can be applied to obtain the initial estimates of probability $\pi_i$. However in Chapter 2, we assumed that there is existing information about the items' separation between unfolding and monotone model types. This section will study if there exists a rule without this information. Several plots were utilized to compare the relationship of the p-value and biserial correlation between the original data set and transformed data set similarly as in Chapter 2. We use these graphs to construct a second ad-hoc rule about identifying item types. Based on this rule, the items can be assigned as either monotone items, indeterminant items or unfolding items. The initial estimates of $\pi_i$ for these three classes were set to 0, 0.5, and 1 respectively. Later, a further discussion about the robustness of the initial $\pi_i$ estimate is conducted.

We randomly picked 40 paired items from the item bank (Section 2.2) with 1 – 20 being monotone and 21 – 40 being unfolding. The “mixed exam” data set was generated with $N = 1000$. In Chapter 2, assuming the separation between monotone items and unfolding items were known and only the score for monotone items with the negative $H$ coefficients were transformed, the p-value/biserial method provided an ad-hoc rule to get an idea of the item type for a subset of the items. The pattern in the graph was not clear without the information about the separation into monotone items and unfolding items (Figure 2.5). However, some conclusions can still be achieved after comparison of several graphs below. In this simulation study, the transformed score was calculated for any item with negative $H$ value, including the unfolding items.

Based on the formula on the right hand side of Table 2.13, we used the true parameters and simulated data set to compute the p-value and estimated $b$ value, which leads to Figure 4.1 to Figure 4.3. In each case, “m” stands for monotones items and “u” stands for unfolding items. Figure 4.1 is the comparison between the p-values and biserial correlations using the true parameter values. The unfolding
Figure 4.1. Theory Result by Using the P-value/Biserial Method

items and monotone items in this plot are clearly separated except for the area in the lower-right corner. Figure 4.2 uses the untransformed simulation data set to calculate the p-value and estimated $b$ value. In the left hand side of Figure 4.2, though all the “m”s and “u”s are mixed up when the p-value is below the 0.4 line, there are only “m” above the 0.4 line which means that all the items above the 0.4 line are monotone items. The graph on the right hand side contains the item numbers. All items with p-value above 0.4 and estimated $b$ between $-1$ and $1$ are monotone items, including item 2, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 16, 17, 20.
Figure 4.3 was constructed using the transformed score which recoded all the items with negative $H$ values. In this graph, the items on the lower left corner and the items that are the furthest away from the other items are unfolding items. All the items with estimated $b$ value between $-1$ to $1$ are monotone items. After recoding all the item scores for negative $H$ value, the p-value and estimated $b$ value were calculated. In this graph for the comparison of p-value and estimated $b$ value for transformed score, items on the lower left corner and further away from the other items are unfolding items, 24, 27, 31, 32, 35, 36, 37, 40. All the items in the middle are monotone items, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19.
Therefore, another ad-hoc rule based on the Figure 4.1 to Figure 4.3 is

- In the p-value vs estimated $b$ plot with the original data set, the items with p-value above 0.4 are monotone items.
- In the p-value vs estimated $b$ plot with the original data set, the items with estimated $b$ value between $-1$ to 1 are monotone items.
- In the p-value vs estimated $b$ plot with the transformed data set, the items with p-value below 0.4 and estimated $b$ value below $-1$ are unfolding items.
Applying this rule, the 40 items can be grouped as

(1) Monotone item: 2, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20

(2) Unfolding item: 24, 27, 31, 32, 35, 36, 37, 40

(3) indeterminant item: 1, 6, 10, 13, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 33, 34, 38, 39

For the monotone items, we assigned 0 as the initial estimates for $\pi_i$, 1 for unfolding items. For the other uncertain items, probability of 0.5 was assigned.
4.3. Classification Trees for the P-value/Biserial Method

In Chapter 2 and Chapter 4, we proposed the P-value/biserial method based on the comparison of the graphs from a limited number of simulation studies. In this section, we use classification tree methodology (e.g. Breiman, Friedman, Olshen, Stone, 1984) to examine the prediction rules for item type using the \( p - \text{value} \) and \( \text{estimated}\,b \) value for larger amounts of simulated data.

A classification tree is designed to predict the class membership of various observations based on the values of their corresponding independent variables. The classification rule is represented by a tree where each of the ends of the tree (the leaves) give the estimated membership for any observations which belong to that leaf. Given a training data set, at each stage the methodology can be thought of as asking the observations at that stage a question about their features. The feature that best separates the data into its true category (say one of the independent variables is greater than some value) is chosen and a branching occurs based on that question. This continues until all of the observations have been classified as well as possible given the data, or until some stopping rule is met. As such, a tree can be grown to be quite large, perhaps perfectly fitting the data and having only one observation on each leaf. However, this may simply be the result of overfitting (Moisen, 2008). An appropriate tree size can be determined in a number of ways. In this work, we use the cross-validated error rate to trim the tree down to an appropriate size.

In our study, the categorical variable being predicted is the item type: “m” for the monotone items and “u” for unfolding items. The independent variables are the \( p \) value and \( \text{estimated}\,b \) value. The Rpart package (Themeau, Atkinson, and Ripley, 2006) in R was utilized to construct the trees.

The item parameters used for this section are from Section 2.2 where the \( a \)s are in \((-1.5, -0.9, 0.9, 1.5)\) and \( b \)s are in \((-1.5, -1, 0, 1, 1.5)\). The \( \alpha \) parameters for the unfolding item are in \((0.5, 1, 1.5, 2)\), \( \delta \)s are in \((-1.5, -1, 0, 1, 1.5)\) and \( \tau \)s are in \((-0.2, -0.4, -0.6)\). The 20 monotone items are constructed by the combination of \( a, b \)
parameters and another 20 items are built by the combination of $\alpha$ and $\delta$ parameters. So, there are 40 items in each mixed exam. Further, each of these item sets was crossed with the three possible values of $\tau$ (one value for the entire exam). Moreover, the $\theta$ has two distributions: standard normal distribution and uniform distribution $[-0.3, 0.3]$ with $N$ from 500, 1000, 2000 to 4000. For each item set, 100 date sets are generated for both distributions of $\theta$ and for different $N$. Then the $p$ value, estimated $b$ value, $p$ value under transformed data ($pvt$) and estimated $b$ value under transformed data ($estimatedbt$) are calculated for each item. These values are combined for each $N$. The classification trees are built to predict the item type for different $Ns$ (Figures 4.4 to 4.7). The classification trees for the original data are relatively simple. The trees for the transformed data are much more complex, with extra nodes only leading to gradual improvement. In this case, a relative error rate of 0.5 was used to trim the tree. Items located on trimmed branches are marked as being of uncertain type, and are indicated by a “C” in later analysis. The graphs on the right hand side of Figures 4.4 to 4.7 are trimmed for the transformed data. The whole tree structure and the error rate for the transformed data are reported in Appendix G.

Take Figure 4.5 for example. The graph on the left hand side is the classification tree for the original data set for $N = 1000$ and the one on the right hand side is the one for the transformed data set. The decision rules for the original data set are:

The monotone items are located at

- $estimatedb < -5.506$ and $p \geq 0.3775$;
- $estimatedb$ is between $[-5.506, -0.2874]$;
- $estiatedb \geq 0.2008$ and $p \geq 0.4925$.

The unfolding items are located at

- $estimatedb < -5.506$ and $p < 0.3775$;
- $estimatedb$ is between $(-0.2874, 0.2008)$ and $p \geq 0.4925$;
- $estimatedb > -0.2874$ and $p < 0.4925$. 

57
In order to limit the complexity and maintain ease of comparison with the other rules, for the larger trees generated from the transformed data the number of splits that gave a relative error less than 0.5 was used (in Appendix G). So the decision rule for the transformed data is:

The monotone items are located at:

- \( \text{estimated} b \) is between \([-1.68, -0.8278]\) and \( p \geq 0.7645 \);
- \( \text{estimated} b \) is between \([-0.8278, 0.7103]\) and \( p \geq 0.6225 \).

The unfolding items are located at:

- \( \text{estimated} b \geq 0.7103 \) and \( p \geq 0.2885 \);
- \( \text{estimated} b \) is between \([-1.68, -0.8278]\) and \( p \geq 0.7645 \);
- \( \text{estimated} b \leq -0.8278 \) and \( p < 0.7645 \).

For the items located outside the decision rules, they named as uncertain items and in later analysis, "c" is assigned.

Let us compare these two decision rules with the ad-hoc rule in Section 4.2. Review the decision rule of Section 4.2.

- In the p-value vs estimated \( b \) plot with the original data set, the items with p-value above 0.4 are monotone items.
- In the p-value vs estimated \( b \) plot with the original data set, the items with estimated \( b \) value between \(-1\) to 1 are monotone items.
- In the p-value vs estimated \( b \) plot with the transformed data set, the items with p-value below 0.4 and estimated \( b \) value below \(-1\) are unfolding items.

Some of the decisions for the monotone items from these two rules overlap: the items with \( p > 0.4925 \) and the items with \( \text{estimated} b \) between \((-1, -0, 2874)\) are the monotone items under both rules. The third rule in the ad-hoc rule overlaps with the second rule for the transformed data set: the items with \( p - \text{value} \) below 0.4 and \( \text{estimated} b \) value below \(-1\) are the unfolding items. As the ad-hoc rules are of a form that could have been selected by the classification tree, it is expected that the
classification tree result should be more accurate. Chapter 5 includes a simulation study to compare these decision rules to each other as well as the others that have been discussed.

**Figure 4.4.** Classification Tree for $N = 500$ with the Original and the Transformed Data
Figure 4.5. Classification Tree for $N = 1000$ with the Original Data and the Transformed Data

Figure 4.6. Classification Tree for $N = 2000$ with the Original Data and the Transformed Data
4.4. The Study about Initial Estimated $\pi_i$

In last section, we used the ad-hoc rule to get the initial estimate of $\pi_i$. Since the ad-hoc rule was concluded from a simulation study, there is no strong theoretical support arriving in these cut-off points for the estimated $\pi$-value. A resulting question is: Does the marginalized Bayes modal estimation still work if the initial $\pi$ were badly misspecified?

We examined this by a simulation study which applied different initial $\pi$s to the data set. 20 items were randomly picked, 10 monotone items and 10 unfolding items from the item bank in Chapter 2. Assuming that $\theta$ follows the standard normal distribution, a data set was generated for these 20 items with $N = 1000$. In the first simulation, we set the initial $\pi_i=0$ for all items. The estimated results are in Tables 4.1 and 4.3. The second simulation was conducted with the same data but with the initial $\pi_i = 1$ for all items. Those results are in Tables 4.2 and 4.4.
The estimates for both sets of initial values are similar and close to the true estimates. The $\pi$ estimates are close in both simulations. The only difference was the running time as seen by comparing the times acquired here to those in Chapter 5. The simulation with the initial $\pi$ close to the true $\pi$ will take less time to converge, saving up to $1/3$ of the computing time. However it does not affect the final estimation quality.
Table 4.1. Parameter Estimation for the Monotone Items when the Initial $\pi = 0$

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>Initial $\pi$</th>
<th>Estimated $a^*$</th>
<th>Estimated $b^*$</th>
<th>Estimated $\pi$</th>
<th>true $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.3718</td>
<td>0.5859</td>
<td>0.44</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.8043</td>
<td>-0.4067</td>
<td>0.54</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.4702</td>
<td>-0.4702</td>
<td>0.47</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.2557</td>
<td>-0.6375</td>
<td>0.54</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.2559</td>
<td>-0.7738</td>
<td>0.67</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.3413</td>
<td>0.0087</td>
<td>0.59</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.0330</td>
<td>-0.7459</td>
<td>0.53</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.5177</td>
<td>-0.2932</td>
<td>0.51</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.0877</td>
<td>-0.7896</td>
<td>0.58</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.3643</td>
<td>1.0277</td>
<td>0.49</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.

Table 4.2. Parameter Estimation for the Monotone Items when the Initial $\pi = 1$

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>Initial $\pi$</th>
<th>Estimated $a^*$</th>
<th>Estimated $b^*$</th>
<th>Estimated $\pi$</th>
<th>true $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.3572</td>
<td>0.5754</td>
<td>0.48</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.8424</td>
<td>-0.4203</td>
<td>0.55</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.4606</td>
<td>-0.4878</td>
<td>0.47</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.2297</td>
<td>-0.6608</td>
<td>0.53</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.2921</td>
<td>-0.7757</td>
<td>0.47</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.3180</td>
<td>-0.0060</td>
<td>0.60</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.0133</td>
<td>-0.7701</td>
<td>0.53</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5215</td>
<td>-0.3089</td>
<td>0.54</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.1115</td>
<td>-0.7927</td>
<td>0.52</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.3555</td>
<td>1.0178</td>
<td>0.49</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.
Table 4.3. Parameter Estimation for the Unfolding Items when the Initial $\pi = 0$

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>$\alpha$</th>
<th>$\delta$</th>
<th>Initial $\pi$</th>
<th>Estimated $\alpha$</th>
<th>Estimated $\delta$</th>
<th>Estimated $\pi$</th>
<th>True $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>1.84</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.8576</td>
<td>0.7370</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>2.25</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2.2696</td>
<td>-0.3348</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>2.00</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.7931</td>
<td>-0.5347</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>1.87</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.5946</td>
<td>-0.5500</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.70</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.7186</td>
<td>-0.7957</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>2.15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2.2802</td>
<td>0.0119</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.55</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.4995</td>
<td>-0.8564</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>2.01</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.6552</td>
<td>-0.4641</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.2273</td>
<td>-0.9064</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>2.01</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.7223</td>
<td>0.9881</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*The results above are reported by conducting the mean/mean linking.

Table 4.4. Parameter Estimation for the Unfolding Items when the Initial $\pi = 1$

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>$\alpha$</th>
<th>$\delta$</th>
<th>Initial $\pi$</th>
<th>Estimated $\alpha$</th>
<th>Estimated $\delta$</th>
<th>Estimated $\pi$</th>
<th>True $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>1.84</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.8576</td>
<td>0.7504</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>2.25</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2.2696</td>
<td>-0.3215</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>2.00</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.7930</td>
<td>-0.5212</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>1.87</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5945</td>
<td>-0.5365</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.70</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.7185</td>
<td>-0.7822</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>2.15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2.2801</td>
<td>0.0253</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.55</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.4994</td>
<td>-0.8430</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>2.01</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.6552</td>
<td>-0.4507</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.44</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.2272</td>
<td>-0.8931</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>2.01</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.7222</td>
<td>1.0015</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*The results above are reported by conducting the mean/mean linking.
Chapter 5

Simulation study for mixture model

In this chapter, we discuss the effectiveness of the mixture model with the marginalized Bayes modal estimation algorithm. One simulation for 20 monotone items and 20 unfolding items is conducted and the result is analyzed in section 5.1. Then in section 5.2, we discuss the reverse sign problem which was found during the simulation study. Section 5.3 utilizes five settings to explain the reason why the estimated $\pi_i$s are always close to 0.5 for monotone items. Finally, Section 5.4 examines all the methods discussed so far in through simulation: the manifest monotonicity test, the p-value/biserial method, and the mixture model.

5.1. The Mixture Model Estimation Simulation Study

As a first investigation into the estimation of the mixture model with the marginalized Bayes modal estimation algorithm, one mixed exam containing 20 monotone items and 20 unfolding items was simulated with the parameters being randomly taken from the item bank (Section 2.2, first simulation). 1000 examinees were randomly generated from the standard normal distribution. The initial estimates for all item parameters in the mixture model were calculated by the formula in Chapter 4. Then the marginalized Bayes modal estimation algorithm was applied to find the estimates for all the parameters in our model.

Table 5.1 and Table 5.2 list all the simulation estimates vs. the true parameters. In the Table 5.1, the first 4 columns list all the true parameters for the 20 monotone items and the next three columns are the estimates from marginalized Bayes modal
estimation. The last column is the true $\pi$ value we want to achieve. The true parameters and estimates parameters for the unfolding items are listed in Table 5.2. All of the estimates have been placed on the simulated parameter scale using mean/mean linking (Section 1.4). The linked values are indicated by an asterisk.

The signs for all the estimates for parameters were originally reversed from the true parameters because there are more monotone items with negative $a$ parameters which caused the scale switch. They were corrected to the simulation scale in the linking. The estimates for all the item parameters (estimated $a$, $b$, $\alpha$, $\delta$) are fairly accurate. The differences between the value of estimated $a*$ and the value of the true $a$ are close to or less than 0.1 except for item 6 which has a large $a$ value of 1.5. The estimated $b$ values are also fairly close to their true values (given their scale), with the largest difference between being 0.39. The estimation for $\alpha$ are fairly good (the differences are around 0.1) except for item 35 (0.35) and item 37 (0.24). The Estimated $\tau_i$s are all very close to the true values across all the items. The estimated probability of being an unfolding item were all items are all 1 or very close to 1 for items that were actually unfolding. However, the estimates of $\pi$ for the monotone items were very close to 0.5 instead of the desired value 0. This is discussed more in Section 5.3. 
Table 5.1. Parameter Estimation for the Monotone Items

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>heightItem</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>Est a*</th>
<th>Est b*</th>
<th>Est ( \pi )</th>
<th>true ( \pi )</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.4864</td>
<td>-1.3194</td>
<td>0.5207</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.9910</td>
<td>1.0361</td>
<td>0.4986</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>1.2743</td>
<td>0.4602</td>
<td>0.5017</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-0.1</td>
<td>-1.3970</td>
<td>-0.1987</td>
<td>0.4693</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-0.1</td>
<td>-1.0678</td>
<td>-0.2297</td>
<td>0.5475</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>1.2918</td>
<td>-1.2236</td>
<td>0.4999</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.2896</td>
<td>-0.1443</td>
<td>0.4997</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.3331</td>
<td>-0.5287</td>
<td>0.4991</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>1.3219</td>
<td>0.2354</td>
<td>0.5049</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.6760</td>
<td>-1.2157</td>
<td>0.4923</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.2187</td>
<td>-0.0843</td>
<td>0.4372</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>-1.0344</td>
<td>-0.0306</td>
<td>0.5037</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>1.5696</td>
<td>-1.2019</td>
<td>0.4999</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.7</td>
<td>-0.8320</td>
<td>-0.6541</td>
<td>0.6160</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5592</td>
<td>0.6295</td>
<td>0.4223</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1.4100</td>
<td>0.2547</td>
<td>0.4921</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>-1.0598</td>
<td>0.4758</td>
<td>0.5011</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-1.4307</td>
<td>-0.5334</td>
<td>0.5066</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1.1098</td>
<td>-0.8254</td>
<td>0.5008</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.3066</td>
<td>0.7223</td>
<td>0.4999</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The values for the 2PL items were estimated without including the \( D = 1.7 \) term for the exam in Table 5.1 and 5.2. The results above are reported by taking the originally estimated \( a \) divided by 1.7 and conducting the mean/mean linking.
Table 5.2. Parameter Estimation for the Unfolding Items

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>Est α</th>
<th>Est δ</th>
<th>Est τ₁</th>
<th>Est π</th>
<th>true π</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>1.7905</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6914</td>
<td>-1.4328</td>
<td>-0.0678</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>1.4073</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.4208</td>
<td>1.3225</td>
<td>-0.1501</td>
<td>0.9994</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>1.9632</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.0327</td>
<td>0.7508</td>
<td>-0.1811</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>2.1510</td>
<td>-0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.0123</td>
<td>-0.0901</td>
<td>-0.1520</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>1.7749</td>
<td>-0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6377</td>
<td>-0.1379</td>
<td>-0.1582</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>1.9503</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9221</td>
<td>-1.4407</td>
<td>-0.2388</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>1.9041</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1185</td>
<td>0.0510</td>
<td>-0.2173</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>1.9811</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7677</td>
<td>-0.6279</td>
<td>-0.1083</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>2.0082</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9840</td>
<td>0.3223</td>
<td>-0.1442</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>1.8920</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.8066</td>
<td>-1.4265</td>
<td>-0.0555</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>1.7761</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7897</td>
<td>0.0701</td>
<td>-0.1272</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>1.7749</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7506</td>
<td>0.0959</td>
<td>-0.1767</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>1.9503</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7101</td>
<td>-1.3726</td>
<td>-0.0688</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>1.4567</td>
<td>-0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6060</td>
<td>-0.7129</td>
<td>-0.2174</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>2.0068</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.3558</td>
<td>0.9374</td>
<td>-0.2492</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>2.2369</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1562</td>
<td>0.5252</td>
<td>-0.1377</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>1.7154</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.4738</td>
<td>0.6670</td>
<td>-0.0932</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>2.2206</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.0092</td>
<td>-0.5603</td>
<td>-0.1108</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>1.7977</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9304</td>
<td>-0.7913</td>
<td>-0.1176</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>1.7716</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.5326</td>
<td>1.1146</td>
<td>-0.1413</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
5.2. SIGN REVERSAL PROBLEM

In the simulation study in Section 5.1, the pre-linked signs of the $a$, $b$ and $\delta$ parameters are reversed when compared with the true parameters. However, this is not always the case since it depends upon the sign of true parameters. If the negative monotone items with negative $a$ dominate the whole item setting such as in Section 5.1 (where 12 out of 20 are negative monotone items), the estimated ability scale is reversed. If we took out all the monotone items with $\pi = 0.5$ and checked their biserials, the signs of biserials are the same as the sign of $a$ parameters. For simulation, we can simply reverse all the signs as needed. In a real data set, the true sign is unknown or arbitrary. We suggest studying the content of the item questions and comparing them with the distribution of the score. Then it is easier to decide the direction of scale. For example, for an item like “Abortion is unacceptable under any circumstances”, negative estimates for $a$ value means the scale is from disagreement with legal abortion to agreement with legal abortion. Positive $a$ estimates means the scale is from agreement with legal abortion to disagreement with legal abortion. It is arbitrary from a statistical point of view.

5.3. QUESTION OF ESTIMATED $\pi$ FOR THE MONOTONE ITEMS

In Section 5.1, we notice that the estimated $\pi$ values for monotone items are always close to 0.5. This means that the estimated likelihoods of this item being monotone or unfolding are approximately the same. In this section, we created five different settings to investigate this problem.

- Setting 1: An exam consisting of 20 monotone items.
- Setting 2: An exam consisting of 20 unfolding items.
- Setting 3: An exam consisting of 18 monotone items and 2 unfolding items.

In these 2 unfolding item, one is located in the middle and other is located in the extreme place (one item with $\delta$ value in the middle and other item with $\delta$ in the extreme).
• Setting 4: An exam consisting of 18 unfolding items and 2 monotone items with one in the middle and one in the extreme.

• Setting 5: An exam consisting of 10 monotone items and 10 unfolding items.

For each setting, we obtained the estimates for each parameter. In addition to comparing the estimates to each other in tabular form, a comparison for each item can be made based on its IRF for both monotone estimates and unfolding estimates. Table 5.3 contains the estimates for first setting for 20 monotone items. The estimates for monotone items are close to the true estimates and the estimated $\pi$ are around 0.5. Figure 5.1 shows the IRFs for 4 items (The one in blue is the IRF with the monotone estimates and the red one is the IRF with the unfolding estimates for this item). The IRFs for items 1, 11 and 17 overlap in the middle and are only separated at the extremes. The IRFs for Items 19 overlap for most of the range of ability. Table 5.4 contains the results for Setting 2 with 20 unfolding items in the data set. Estimated $\pi$s are 1 or close to 1. The IRFs for some of the items are in Figure 5.2.
Table 5.3. Parameter Estimation for Setting 1

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>$a$</th>
<th>$b$</th>
<th>Est $a^*$</th>
<th>Est $b^*$</th>
<th>Est $\alpha$</th>
<th>Est $\delta$</th>
<th>Est $\tau$</th>
<th>Est $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.0275</td>
<td>-0.1492</td>
<td>0.9238</td>
<td>2.3265</td>
<td>-2.3451</td>
<td>0.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.8760</td>
<td>-1.1794</td>
<td>0.7803</td>
<td>-2.8745</td>
<td>-1.5308</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.9086</td>
<td>0.1578</td>
<td>0.8158</td>
<td>2.7766</td>
<td>-2.4783</td>
<td>0.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-1.3887</td>
<td>-1.0600</td>
<td>1.2773</td>
<td>-2.4612</td>
<td>-1.3727</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>1.4190</td>
<td>1.4335</td>
<td>1.3113</td>
<td>2.3970</td>
<td>-0.9516</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.0852</td>
<td>-1.0575</td>
<td>0.9849</td>
<td>-2.4395</td>
<td>-1.2808</td>
<td>0.54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.3893</td>
<td>1.1029</td>
<td>1.2791</td>
<td>2.3713</td>
<td>-1.2404</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>0.8540</td>
<td>1.5739</td>
<td>0.7502</td>
<td>2.7847</td>
<td>-1.0022</td>
<td>0.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.0784</td>
<td>1.2636</td>
<td>0.9865</td>
<td>2.2736</td>
<td>-0.9118</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.6498</td>
<td>0.9184</td>
<td>1.5769</td>
<td>-1.7626</td>
<td>-2.5909</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.2598</td>
<td>1.6716</td>
<td>1.1445</td>
<td>2.6121</td>
<td>-0.8981</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.2503</td>
<td>-1.6715</td>
<td>1.1623</td>
<td>-2.4199</td>
<td>-0.7227</td>
<td>0.64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.9441</td>
<td>0.2987</td>
<td>0.8456</td>
<td>2.5920</td>
<td>-2.1494</td>
<td>0.48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>-0.9666</td>
<td>-0.4321</td>
<td>0.8712</td>
<td>-2.7643</td>
<td>-2.2090</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>1.0489</td>
<td>0.6223</td>
<td>0.9445</td>
<td>2.3414</td>
<td>-1.5950</td>
<td>0.47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>1.1525</td>
<td>0.7656</td>
<td>1.0434</td>
<td>2.6121</td>
<td>-1.7716</td>
<td>0.45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>-1.2024</td>
<td>0.4165</td>
<td>1.1086</td>
<td>-2.0812</td>
<td>-2.3906</td>
<td>0.58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>1.3515</td>
<td>0.1560</td>
<td>1.2465</td>
<td>2.3586</td>
<td>-2.1495</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.0930</td>
<td>-1.6971</td>
<td>1.0518</td>
<td>-5.1380</td>
<td>-3.5422</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>0.8543</td>
<td>-0.6340</td>
<td>0.8088</td>
<td>4.7023</td>
<td>-5.2752</td>
<td>0.49</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.
Figure 5.2. IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 2

Table 5.4. Parameter Estimation for Setting 2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Est a</th>
<th>Est b</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>Est α*</th>
<th>Est δ*</th>
<th>Est τ*</th>
<th>Est π</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.1630</td>
<td>3.4420</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.5881</td>
<td>-0.1483</td>
<td>-0.2623</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.0502</td>
<td>7.7188</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.9580</td>
<td>0.3427</td>
<td>-0.1207</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.4565</td>
<td>1.9092</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9333</td>
<td>-0.4738</td>
<td>-0.2232</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.7389</td>
<td>1.7591</td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>-0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.4320</td>
<td>-0.7265</td>
<td>-0.2219</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.1006</td>
<td>9.0523</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9619</td>
<td>0.2391</td>
<td>-0.1385</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.8632</td>
<td>1.6293</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.4182</td>
<td>-0.8330</td>
<td>-0.2440</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.3804</td>
<td>-1.8334</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.4463</td>
<td>1.1639</td>
<td>-0.0622</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.8692</td>
<td>1.8038</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6303</td>
<td>-1.0991</td>
<td>-0.0944</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.0744</td>
<td>7.7914</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7854</td>
<td>0.0967</td>
<td>-0.2387</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-1.3937</td>
<td>-1.5144</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.5250</td>
<td>1.6555</td>
<td>-0.3211</td>
<td>0.97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-1.0549</td>
<td>-1.3664</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.4606</td>
<td>1.1985</td>
<td>-0.2254</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.9230</td>
<td>-1.3911</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6908</td>
<td>0.9524</td>
<td>-0.2292</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.7757</td>
<td>-1.6064</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.9606</td>
<td>1.3636</td>
<td>-0.0536</td>
<td>0.99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>1.5776</td>
<td>1.7617</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1344</td>
<td>-1.6260</td>
<td>-0.2422</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.3175</td>
<td>3.1373</td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.2572</td>
<td>-0.2729</td>
<td>-0.1710</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.5260</td>
<td>1.5470</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9093</td>
<td>-0.5211</td>
<td>-0.2718</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>0.5931</td>
<td>1.4630</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6549</td>
<td>-0.6661</td>
<td>-0.2444</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>-0.8276</td>
<td>-0.9942</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7419</td>
<td>0.7527</td>
<td>-0.3883</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.4872</td>
<td>1.8870</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7442</td>
<td>-0.5338</td>
<td>-0.1746</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.0963</td>
<td>7.9392</td>
<td>2.14</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.6078</td>
<td>0.1355</td>
<td>-0.3059</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.
Figure 5.3. IRFs for a Few Items under Setting 3

Table 5.5. Parameter Estimation for Setting 3

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>$a$</th>
<th>$b$</th>
<th>Est $a^*$</th>
<th>Est $b^*$</th>
<th>$\alpha$</th>
<th>$\delta$</th>
<th>$\tau$</th>
<th>Est $\alpha^*$</th>
<th>Est $\delta^*$</th>
<th>Est $\tau^*$</th>
<th>Est $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.3694</td>
<td>-0.2247</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.2975</td>
<td>2.2615</td>
<td>-2.4103</td>
<td>0.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.9300</td>
<td>-0.9945</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.8576</td>
<td>-2.3150</td>
<td>-1.1911</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>1.1890</td>
<td>0.2249</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.1123</td>
<td>2.4384</td>
<td>-2.1360</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>1.4478</td>
<td>-0.8426</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.3898</td>
<td>1.9377</td>
<td>-2.6680</td>
<td>0.54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>1.6129</td>
<td>1.3287</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.5311</td>
<td>2.5674</td>
<td>-1.2757</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-0.8455</td>
<td>-1.3646</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.7757</td>
<td>-2.5187</td>
<td>-1.0012</td>
<td>0.54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.0339</td>
<td>1.1563</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.9737</td>
<td>2.2134</td>
<td>0.9700</td>
<td>0.61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.8597</td>
<td>1.0545</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.7787</td>
<td>2.6976</td>
<td>-1.4725</td>
<td>0.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.2255</td>
<td>1.3142</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.1436</td>
<td>2.6375</td>
<td>-1.2988</td>
<td>0.58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.4883</td>
<td>0.9040</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.4357</td>
<td>-1.7210</td>
<td>-2.5187</td>
<td>0.54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.2043</td>
<td>1.5874</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.1206</td>
<td>2.6161</td>
<td>-1.0043</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.1205</td>
<td>-1.6552</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.0385</td>
<td>-2.5967</td>
<td>-0.9115</td>
<td>0.57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.7729</td>
<td>0.4153</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.7058</td>
<td>2.5452</td>
<td>-1.9030</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>-0.908</td>
<td>-0.5701</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.8318</td>
<td>-2.5235</td>
<td>-1.8136</td>
<td>0.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.0495</td>
<td>-0.7076</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.9780</td>
<td>2.1609</td>
<td>-2.7112</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.9506</td>
<td>0.7993</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.9020</td>
<td>2.0550</td>
<td>-1.1273</td>
<td>0.64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-1.2237</td>
<td>-0.5155</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.1511</td>
<td>-2.2162</td>
<td>-1.6470</td>
<td>0.57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>1.3684</td>
<td>0.1905</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.2912</td>
<td>2.2629</td>
<td>-2.0143</td>
<td>0.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.839</td>
<td>1.5979</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.4471</td>
<td>1.4138</td>
<td>-0.1105</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.9462</td>
<td>1.4912</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.2593</td>
<td>0.9106</td>
<td>-0.3203</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.
Table 5.5 lists all the estimates for the 3rd setting which contains 18 monotone items and 2 unfolding items with $\delta_{19} = 1.5$ as an extreme location item and $\delta_{20} = 0.9$ as a middle location item. The estimated $\pi$ for monotone items are between 0.39 to 0.61 and 1 for the two unfolding items. The estimates for all the parameters are close to the true parameters. Figure 5.3 contains the IRFs for 2 monotone items and 2 unfolding items. Item 1 and item 12 are monotone items with monotone IRF and unfolding IRF overlap in the middle and separate at the ends.

Table 5.6 and 5.7 contain the results for Setting 4 and Setting 5 where setting 4 has 2 monotone items and 18 unfolding items and setting 5 has 20 unfolding items. Figure 5.4 is IRFs for 4 items in setting 4. Item 1 and item 2 are monotone items which have similar behavior as in the previous studies. However, item 13 is an unfolding item. Its IRFs are off since the estimates are off from the true unfolding parameters, which causes the $\pi$ to be around 0.53. After 1700 iterations and 2 weeks, the estimation for this item does not converge, with differences between the current iteration and the previous iteration being fairly large (> 0.1).
Table 5.6. Parameter Estimation for Setting 4

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>Est a*</th>
<th>Est b*</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>Est α*</th>
<th>Est δ*</th>
<th>Est τ*</th>
<th>Est π</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5791</td>
<td>1.4155</td>
<td>1.3946</td>
<td>1.5306</td>
<td>-4.6210</td>
<td>0.25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.8983</td>
<td>0.9461</td>
<td>0.7259</td>
<td>-2.2339</td>
<td>-0.1071</td>
<td>0.36</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.2423</td>
<td>2.9956</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.4903</td>
<td>-0.3299</td>
<td>-0.1702</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.4377</td>
<td>1.6764</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.14</td>
<td>-0.7057</td>
<td>-0.1326</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-0.3287</td>
<td>-2.6800</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.2801</td>
<td>0.1422</td>
<td>-0.2564</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.0682</td>
<td>1.5750</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.9755</td>
<td>-1.1424</td>
<td>-0.1969</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.4801</td>
<td>-1.4055</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.6683</td>
<td>1.0845</td>
<td>-0.2866</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.2530</td>
<td>1.4286</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1177</td>
<td>-1.2213</td>
<td>-0.2670</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.1147</td>
<td>5.7690</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6271</td>
<td>0.1346</td>
<td>-0.2271</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-1.3367</td>
<td>-1.3558</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7269</td>
<td>1.2873</td>
<td>-0.2748</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-1.0115</td>
<td>-1.2201</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7789</td>
<td>0.8914</td>
<td>-0.2900</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.8662</td>
<td>-1.3969</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7193</td>
<td>0.794</td>
<td>-0.2099</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.8593</td>
<td>-1.1699</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.7400</td>
<td>2.0551</td>
<td>-0.0414</td>
<td>0.53</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>1.8775</td>
<td>1.6943</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.2647</td>
<td>-1.8049</td>
<td>-0.2898</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.3480</td>
<td>3.1078</td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.2067</td>
<td>-0.4175</td>
<td>-0.1493</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.5628</td>
<td>1.7279</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6254</td>
<td>-0.7073</td>
<td>-0.1831</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>0.6064</td>
<td>1.6328</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6395</td>
<td>-0.7490</td>
<td>-0.1996</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>-0.6249</td>
<td>-1.2062</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.4902</td>
<td>0.5378</td>
<td>-0.2682</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.6103</td>
<td>1.8924</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.6978</td>
<td>-0.7439</td>
<td>-0.1178</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.1210</td>
<td>7.2195</td>
<td>2.14</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7516</td>
<td>0.0359</td>
<td>-0.1540</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.
Table 5.7. Parameter Estimation for Setting 5

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>$a$</th>
<th>$b$</th>
<th>Est $a^*$</th>
<th>Est $b^*$</th>
<th>$\alpha$</th>
<th>$\delta$</th>
<th>$\tau$</th>
<th>Est $\alpha^*$</th>
<th>Est $\delta^*$</th>
<th>Est $\tau^*$</th>
<th>Est $\pi$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.5394</td>
<td>-0.6600</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.3345</td>
<td>2.2896</td>
<td>-3.1338</td>
<td>0.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>-1.4996</td>
<td>0.1595</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.2887</td>
<td>-2.3638</td>
<td>-1.8623</td>
<td>0.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-1.6008</td>
<td>-0.2903</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.3825</td>
<td>-2.5517</td>
<td>-0.6082</td>
<td>0.47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.0124</td>
<td>-1.4271</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.8366</td>
<td>-3.0886</td>
<td>-0.3211</td>
<td>0.45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-1.0402</td>
<td>1.6148</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.8881</td>
<td>-1.8313</td>
<td>-4.2822</td>
<td>0.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>1.2849</td>
<td>-1.1106</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.1047</td>
<td>2.3286</td>
<td>-4.1725</td>
<td>0.47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-1.5036</td>
<td>-0.2997</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.2863</td>
<td>-2.3875</td>
<td>-0.7032</td>
<td>0.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>1.4650</td>
<td>0.4473</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.2816</td>
<td>2.0713</td>
<td>-0.4589</td>
<td>0.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>1.5678</td>
<td>0.1392</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.3511</td>
<td>2.2175</td>
<td>-1.1221</td>
<td>0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>-1.6976</td>
<td>0.8074</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.4861</td>
<td>-2.0367</td>
<td>-3.7992</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.7178</td>
<td>-1.3971</td>
<td>2.2206</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.0712</td>
<td>-0.6675</td>
<td>-0.8695</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.3051</td>
<td>2.7461</td>
<td>2.1469</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1828</td>
<td>0.2404</td>
<td>-0.9256</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.3008</td>
<td>-3.0457</td>
<td>2.2601</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1110</td>
<td>-0.2471</td>
<td>-0.6699</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-1.0518</td>
<td>-1.7314</td>
<td>1.4073</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.2712</td>
<td>-1.5067</td>
<td>-0.3328</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.1577</td>
<td>1.6560</td>
<td>1.52</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.3905</td>
<td>1.5025</td>
<td>-0.3502</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-0.7650</td>
<td>-1.8324</td>
<td>1.6228</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.5338</td>
<td>-0.9019</td>
<td>-0.3154</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.2402</td>
<td>-3.4407</td>
<td>2.2673</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.5836</td>
<td>-0.1595</td>
<td>-0.8492</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.4395</td>
<td>2.6942</td>
<td>2.1302</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.1089</td>
<td>0.4238</td>
<td>-0.4891</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.1930</td>
<td>4.5234</td>
<td>2.0242</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7992</td>
<td>0.1672</td>
<td>-0.3720</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.8012</td>
<td>1.6570</td>
<td>2.1782</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.7165</td>
<td>0.9625</td>
<td>-0.3855</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking.
In this section, all the simulations studies under different settings show a common pattern through the estimated $\pi$ and IRFs. The estimates of $\pi$s for monotone items are around 0.5 since the two IRFs overlap in most places except the extreme locations and split in the end of the scale. The reason for the estimates of $\pi = 0.5$ is because the date set does not have enough data (examinees) in the extreme location ($\theta$ in the end of scale) when $\theta$ follows the standard normal distribution. Without enough information, the model cannot capture the activities in that location. Therefore, two models have the similar likelihood which caused $\pi$ be close to 0.5.

5.4. Simulation Study for All Three Methods

In this section, we conducted an analysis for all three methods discussed previously: the manifest monotonicity test, the p-value/biserial method, and the mixture model on 10 data sets with 1000 examinees. These 10 data sets were generated for 20 items (assuming $\theta$ follows a standard normal distributions). The first 10 items are monotone items and the last 10 items are unfolding items. Each method is utilized to identify the item type for each data set. The estimates are reported along with the standard errors in Tables 5.8 to 5.17 (see Roberts, 2000). In these ten tables, $Ind_{MM}$ is the indicator from applying the manifest monotonicity test, $Ind_{GTO}$ is the indicator using the p-value/biserial method with the separation criteria from the classification tree for the original data, and $Ind_{GTT}$ is the indicator for the p-value/biserial method with the separation criteria through the classification tree for the transformed data. In each case, “M” stands for monotone item, “U” stands for unfolding item and “C” is for uncertain item.
Table 5.8. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 1

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>ea</th>
<th>eb</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>stda</th>
<th>stdb</th>
<th>stdδ</th>
<th>stdτ</th>
<th>Ind_{MM}</th>
<th>Ind_{GTO}</th>
<th>Ind_{GTT}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.698</td>
<td>-1.208</td>
<td>2.860</td>
<td>-2.565</td>
<td>-1.347</td>
<td>0.504</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.055</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.033</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.293</td>
<td>-0.899</td>
<td>2.154</td>
<td>-2.350</td>
<td>-1.428</td>
<td>0.573</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.057</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.032</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.978</td>
<td>0.132</td>
<td>1.628</td>
<td>-2.496</td>
<td>-2.613</td>
<td>0.497</td>
<td>0.067</td>
<td>0.047</td>
<td>0.047</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.887</td>
<td>1.734</td>
<td>1.488</td>
<td>-2.386</td>
<td>-4.122</td>
<td>0.471</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>0.017</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.893</td>
<td>-1.412</td>
<td>1.498</td>
<td>2.640</td>
<td>-4.053</td>
<td>0.462</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.101</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.994</td>
<td>-0.804</td>
<td>1.666</td>
<td>2.513</td>
<td>-3.313</td>
<td>0.501</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.640</td>
<td>0.163</td>
<td>2.776</td>
<td>-2.158</td>
<td>-2.319</td>
<td>0.492</td>
<td>0.061</td>
<td>0.033</td>
<td>0.033</td>
<td>0.063</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.463</td>
<td>1.166</td>
<td>2.451</td>
<td>2.809</td>
<td>-1.630</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.027</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.264</td>
<td>1.851</td>
<td>2.620</td>
<td>2.062</td>
<td>-0.351</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.145</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.783</td>
<td>0.228</td>
<td>1.284</td>
<td>2.913</td>
<td>-2.649</td>
<td>0.528</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.058</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.022</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.321</td>
<td>-0.650</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.698</td>
<td>-1.161</td>
<td>-0.455</td>
<td>0.973</td>
<td>0.131</td>
<td>0.154</td>
<td>0.176</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.184</td>
<td>-0.243</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.523</td>
<td>-0.832</td>
<td>-0.481</td>
<td>0.944</td>
<td>0.212</td>
<td>0.222</td>
<td>0.226</td>
<td>0.168</td>
<td>0.251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.054</td>
<td>-0.103</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.543</td>
<td>0.364</td>
<td>-0.475</td>
<td>0.997</td>
<td>0.691</td>
<td>0.715</td>
<td>0.172</td>
<td>0.160</td>
<td>0.243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.385</td>
<td>1.888</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.992</td>
<td>1.179</td>
<td>-0.252</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.116</td>
<td>0.153</td>
<td>0.115</td>
<td>0.098</td>
<td>0.275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>1.308</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>1.061</td>
<td>1.577</td>
<td>-0.315</td>
<td>0.991</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>-0.006</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.119</td>
<td>0.048</td>
<td>-0.572</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.952</td>
<td>0.970</td>
<td>0.065</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.808</td>
<td>-1.231</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.645</td>
<td>1.509</td>
<td>-0.383</td>
<td>0.992</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.531</td>
<td>1.161</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.317</td>
<td>1.244</td>
<td>-0.337</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.941</td>
<td>0.113</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.894</td>
<td>1.748</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.734</td>
<td>1.925</td>
<td>-0.265</td>
<td>0.927</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.594</td>
<td>1.202</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.975</td>
<td>1.112</td>
<td>-0.390</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.050</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.104</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. Ind_{MM} is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. Ind_{GTO} is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. Ind_{GTT} is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
Table 5.9. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>ea*</th>
<th>eb*</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>eα</th>
<th>eδ</th>
<th>eτ</th>
<th>stdα</th>
<th>stdδ</th>
<th>stdτ</th>
<th>IndMM</th>
<th>IndGTO</th>
<th>IndGTT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.467</td>
<td>-1.543</td>
<td>2.463</td>
<td>-2.992</td>
<td>-1.434</td>
<td>0.504</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.055</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.033</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.679</td>
<td>-0.973</td>
<td>1.323</td>
<td>-1.224</td>
<td>-0.012</td>
<td>0.573</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.057</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.032</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.955</td>
<td>-0.003</td>
<td>1.593</td>
<td>-2.800</td>
<td>-2.785</td>
<td>0.497</td>
<td>0.067</td>
<td>0.047</td>
<td>0.047</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.971</td>
<td>1.428</td>
<td>1.632</td>
<td>-2.795</td>
<td>-4.228</td>
<td>0.471</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>0.017</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.911</td>
<td>-1.519</td>
<td>1.527</td>
<td>2.477</td>
<td>-3.999</td>
<td>0.462</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.101</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>1.015</td>
<td>-0.92</td>
<td>1.699</td>
<td>2.329</td>
<td>-3.246</td>
<td>0.501</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.315</td>
<td>-0.036</td>
<td>2.223</td>
<td>-2.809</td>
<td>-2.772</td>
<td>0.492</td>
<td>0.061</td>
<td>0.033</td>
<td>0.033</td>
<td>0.063</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.481</td>
<td>1.049</td>
<td>2.494</td>
<td>2.799</td>
<td>-1.741</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.027</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.738</td>
<td>1.401</td>
<td>2.930</td>
<td>2.836</td>
<td>-1.427</td>
<td>0.528</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.145</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.971</td>
<td>-0.017</td>
<td>1.603</td>
<td>2.330</td>
<td>-2.322</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.058</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.022</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.215</td>
<td>-1.084</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.379</td>
<td>-2.213</td>
<td>-0.515</td>
<td>0.973</td>
<td>0.131</td>
<td>0.154</td>
<td>0.176</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.217</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.182</td>
<td>-0.839</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.601</td>
<td>-0.843</td>
<td>-0.249</td>
<td>0.944</td>
<td>0.212</td>
<td>0.222</td>
<td>0.226</td>
<td>0.168</td>
<td>0.251</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.007</td>
<td>-0.604</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.504</td>
<td>-0.25</td>
<td>-0.448</td>
<td>0.997</td>
<td>0.691</td>
<td>0.715</td>
<td>0.172</td>
<td>0.160</td>
<td>0.243</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.315</td>
<td>1.325</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.983</td>
<td>0.871</td>
<td>-0.104</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.116</td>
<td>0.153</td>
<td>0.115</td>
<td>0.098</td>
<td>0.275</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.459</td>
<td>1.059</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.076</td>
<td>1.195</td>
<td>-0.315</td>
<td>0.991</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.223</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.423</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.983</td>
<td>-0.135</td>
<td>-0.616</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.952</td>
<td>0.970</td>
<td>0.065</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.697</td>
<td>-1.470</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.301</td>
<td>-1.737</td>
<td>-0.273</td>
<td>0.992</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.143</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.467</td>
<td>1.056</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.502</td>
<td>0.919</td>
<td>-0.344</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.994</td>
<td>0.113</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.168</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.844</td>
<td>1.528</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.772</td>
<td>1.633</td>
<td>-0.262</td>
<td>0.927</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.223</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.542</td>
<td>1.058</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.898</td>
<td>0.897</td>
<td>-0.375</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.050</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. IndMM is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. IndGTO is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. IndGTT is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
Table 5.10. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 3

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>eα*</th>
<th>eb*</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>eδ*</th>
<th>eτ*</th>
<th>eπ</th>
<th>stdα</th>
<th>stdb</th>
<th>stdδ</th>
<th>stdτ</th>
<th>Ind_M</th>
<th>Ind_GTO</th>
<th>Ind_GTT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.687</td>
<td>1.471</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.133</td>
<td>-3.342</td>
<td>0.559</td>
<td>0.569</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.060</td>
<td>3.841</td>
<td>0.215</td>
<td>0.931</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.563</td>
<td>0.981</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.325</td>
<td>1.305</td>
<td>0.021</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.046</td>
<td>0.228</td>
<td>0.119</td>
<td>1.175</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.861</td>
<td>-0.024</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.447</td>
<td>1.785</td>
<td>1.756</td>
<td>0.401</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.030</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.831</td>
<td>-1.566</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.377</td>
<td>2.286</td>
<td>3.855</td>
<td>0.502</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.110</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.098</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.881</td>
<td>1.526</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.561</td>
<td>-1.169</td>
<td>2.633</td>
<td>0.572</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.024</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.975</td>
<td>0.972</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.621</td>
<td>-2.139</td>
<td>3.106</td>
<td>0.571</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.065</td>
<td>0.064</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.017</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.521</td>
<td>0.022</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.568</td>
<td>2.116</td>
<td>2.090</td>
<td>0.506</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.035</td>
<td>0.035</td>
<td>0.064</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.641</td>
<td>-0.891</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.066</td>
<td>17.714</td>
<td>0.042</td>
<td>0.424</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.044</td>
<td>3.829</td>
<td>0.228</td>
<td>1.263</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.544</td>
<td>-1.341</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.123</td>
<td>17.661</td>
<td>1.014</td>
<td>0.579</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.060</td>
<td>3.843</td>
<td>0.216</td>
<td>0.656</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.788</td>
<td>-0.041</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.271</td>
<td>-2.041</td>
<td>1.931</td>
<td>0.471</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.058</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.030</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.250</td>
<td>1.149</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.389</td>
<td>1.453</td>
<td>1.113</td>
<td>0.961</td>
<td>0.168</td>
<td>0.248</td>
<td>0.337</td>
<td>0.223</td>
<td>1.251</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.176</td>
<td>0.464</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.354</td>
<td>0.966</td>
<td>0.821</td>
<td>0.945</td>
<td>0.231</td>
<td>0.253</td>
<td>0.515</td>
<td>0.273</td>
<td>0.764</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.039</td>
<td>2.367</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.706</td>
<td>0.050</td>
<td>0.669</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.989</td>
<td>2.482</td>
<td>0.117</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.136</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.432</td>
<td>-0.933</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.935</td>
<td>-1.266</td>
<td>0.375</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.130</td>
<td>0.131</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>0.195</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.607</td>
<td>-0.929</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.959</td>
<td>-1.471</td>
<td>1.218</td>
<td>0.985</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.157</td>
<td>0.109</td>
<td>0.208</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>-0.280</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.031</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.586</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.948</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.109</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.621</td>
<td>1.594</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.573</td>
<td>1.314</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.137</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.483</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.464</td>
<td>-0.968</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.406</td>
<td>-0.910</td>
<td>0.337</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.066</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.151</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.972</td>
<td>-1.442</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.988</td>
<td>-1.707</td>
<td>0.384</td>
<td>0.996</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.070</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.132</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.620</td>
<td>-0.953</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.868</td>
<td>-1.022</td>
<td>0.429</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.096</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. \( \text{Ind}_M \) is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. \( \text{Ind}_{GTO} \) is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. \( \text{Ind}_{GTT} \) is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
Table 5.11. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 4

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>ea*</th>
<th>eb*</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>eα</th>
<th>stdα</th>
<th>stdb</th>
<th>stdδ</th>
<th>stdτ</th>
<th>IndMM</th>
<th>IndGTO</th>
<th>IndGTT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>2.256</td>
<td>-2.863</td>
<td>-1.277</td>
<td>0.499</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.043</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>2.277</td>
<td>-2.594</td>
<td>-1.511</td>
<td>0.457</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.055</td>
<td>0.057</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.030</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.494</td>
<td>-2.519</td>
<td>-2.440</td>
<td>0.407</td>
<td>0.068</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.021</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.432</td>
<td>-2.098</td>
<td>-3.587</td>
<td>0.513</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>0.019</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.711</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-3.465</td>
<td>0.530</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.017</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.447</td>
<td>2.226</td>
<td>-3.283</td>
<td>0.476</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2.673</td>
<td>2.081</td>
<td>-1.993</td>
<td>0.483</td>
<td>0.061</td>
<td>0.035</td>
<td>0.035</td>
<td>0.064</td>
<td>0.017</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2.382</td>
<td>2.640</td>
<td>-1.606</td>
<td>0.482</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.027</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>2.353</td>
<td>2.711</td>
<td>-1.281</td>
<td>0.498</td>
<td>0.083</td>
<td>0.066</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.040</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.530</td>
<td>2.558</td>
<td>-2.508</td>
<td>0.460</td>
<td>0.068</td>
<td>0.050</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.020</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.278</td>
<td>-1.120</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.591</td>
<td>-1.377</td>
<td>-0.159</td>
<td>0.915</td>
<td>0.150</td>
<td>0.215</td>
<td>0.272</td>
<td>0.154</td>
<td>0.622</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.213</td>
<td>-0.335</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.564</td>
<td>-0.996</td>
<td>-0.538</td>
<td>0.967</td>
<td>0.185</td>
<td>0.194</td>
<td>0.211</td>
<td>0.159</td>
<td>0.210</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.028</td>
<td>-0.457</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.593</td>
<td>-0.078</td>
<td>-0.401</td>
<td>0.999</td>
<td>1.264</td>
<td>1.410</td>
<td>1.530</td>
<td>1.143</td>
<td>0.263</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.413</td>
<td>0.786</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.076</td>
<td>0.949</td>
<td>-0.383</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.125</td>
<td>0.096</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>0.167</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.504</td>
<td>1.082</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.073</td>
<td>1.300</td>
<td>-0.303</td>
<td>0.999</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>0.122</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.223</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.037</td>
<td>-1.609</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.785</td>
<td>0.070</td>
<td>-0.657</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.916</td>
<td>1.749</td>
<td>1.010</td>
<td>0.118</td>
<td>0.125</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.818</td>
<td>-1.422</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1.468</td>
<td>-1.813</td>
<td>-0.367</td>
<td>0.892</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.102</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.169</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.504</td>
<td>0.923</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.497</td>
<td>0.964</td>
<td>-0.401</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.996</td>
<td>0.112</td>
<td>0.066</td>
<td>0.083</td>
<td>0.123</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.897</td>
<td>1.504</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.835</td>
<td>1.643</td>
<td>-0.261</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.026</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.662</td>
<td>0.845</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2.279</td>
<td>0.941</td>
<td>-0.495</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>0.040</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. IndMM is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. IndGTO is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. IndGTT is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
### Table 5.12. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 5

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>(a)</th>
<th>(b)</th>
<th>(ea^*)</th>
<th>(eb^*)</th>
<th>(\alpha)</th>
<th>(\delta)</th>
<th>(\tau)</th>
<th>(e\alpha)</th>
<th>(e\delta)</th>
<th>(e\tau)</th>
<th>(stderr)</th>
<th>(stdb)</th>
<th>(std(\alpha))</th>
<th>(std(\delta))</th>
<th>(std(\tau))</th>
<th>(Ind_{MM})</th>
<th>(Ind_{GTO})</th>
<th>(Ind_{GTT})</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.320</td>
<td>-1.571</td>
<td>2.198</td>
<td>-2.881</td>
<td>-1.284</td>
<td>0.544</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.043</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.418</td>
<td>-1.150</td>
<td>2.376</td>
<td>-2.766</td>
<td>-1.602</td>
<td>0.489</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.053</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.028</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.779</td>
<td>-0.081</td>
<td>1.267</td>
<td>-2.448</td>
<td>-2.315</td>
<td>0.637</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.057</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.851</td>
<td>1.365</td>
<td>1.407</td>
<td>-2.300</td>
<td>-3.666</td>
<td>0.531</td>
<td>0.083</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.826</td>
<td>-1.697</td>
<td>1.367</td>
<td>2.202</td>
<td>-3.903</td>
<td>0.508</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.110</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.098</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.769</td>
<td>-1.016</td>
<td>1.308</td>
<td>1.359</td>
<td>-2.314</td>
<td>0.847</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.027</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.571</td>
<td>-0.050</td>
<td>2.660</td>
<td>-2.318</td>
<td>-2.265</td>
<td>0.474</td>
<td>0.061</td>
<td>0.034</td>
<td>0.034</td>
<td>0.063</td>
<td>0.015</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.549</td>
<td>0.911</td>
<td>2.607</td>
<td>2.559</td>
<td>-1.638</td>
<td>0.513</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.046</td>
<td>0.047</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.304</td>
<td>1.429</td>
<td>2.191</td>
<td>2.450</td>
<td>-0.992</td>
<td>0.640</td>
<td>0.083</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.055</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.904</td>
<td>0.012</td>
<td>1.483</td>
<td>2.379</td>
<td>-2.336</td>
<td>0.514</td>
<td>0.068</td>
<td>0.050</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.022</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.213</td>
<td>-1.429</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.492</td>
<td>-1.534</td>
<td>-0.073</td>
<td>0.873</td>
<td>0.186</td>
<td>0.302</td>
<td>0.348</td>
<td>0.180</td>
<td>1.041</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.265</td>
<td>-0.588</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.843</td>
<td>-0.872</td>
<td>-0.482</td>
<td>0.150</td>
<td>0.163</td>
<td>0.112</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.162</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.024</td>
<td>-1.168</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.637</td>
<td>-0.050</td>
<td>-0.553</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.344</td>
<td>1.941</td>
<td>0.131</td>
<td>0.136</td>
<td>0.180</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.357</td>
<td>0.991</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.947</td>
<td>1.441</td>
<td>-0.664</td>
<td>0.980</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.102</td>
<td>0.119</td>
<td>0.101</td>
<td>0.112</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.493</td>
<td>0.704</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.947</td>
<td>1.441</td>
<td>-0.664</td>
<td>0.980</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.102</td>
<td>0.119</td>
<td>0.101</td>
<td>0.112</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>-0.320</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.046</td>
<td>-0.054</td>
<td>-0.598</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.402</td>
<td>1.462</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.711</td>
<td>-1.728</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.391</td>
<td>-1.796</td>
<td>-0.152</td>
<td>0.965</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.126</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.414</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.533</td>
<td>0.854</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.532</td>
<td>0.945</td>
<td>-0.436</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.112</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.871</td>
<td>1.466</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.148</td>
<td>1.377</td>
<td>-0.216</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.219</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.553</td>
<td>0.992</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>2.180</td>
<td>0.822</td>
<td>-0.419</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. \(Ind_{MM}\) is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. \(Ind_{GTO}\) is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. \(Ind_{GTT}\) is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
Table 5.13. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 6

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>eα</th>
<th>eβ</th>
<th>eγ</th>
<th>stdα</th>
<th>stdβ</th>
<th>stdγ</th>
<th>IndMM</th>
<th>IndGTO</th>
<th>IndGTT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.769</td>
<td>-1.483</td>
<td>1.492</td>
<td>-1.457</td>
<td>-0.007</td>
<td>0.468</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.772</td>
<td>-0.896</td>
<td>1.194</td>
<td>-1.283</td>
<td>-0.018</td>
<td>0.515</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.040</td>
<td>0.236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.928</td>
<td>-0.011</td>
<td>1.533</td>
<td>-2.613</td>
<td>-2.582</td>
<td>0.532</td>
<td>0.067</td>
<td>0.049</td>
<td>0.050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.848</td>
<td>1.556</td>
<td>1.399</td>
<td>-2.225</td>
<td>-3.789</td>
<td>0.577</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.923</td>
<td>-1.343</td>
<td>1.532</td>
<td>2.049</td>
<td>-3.390</td>
<td>0.487</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.081</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.776</td>
<td>-1.025</td>
<td>1.272</td>
<td>2.347</td>
<td>-3.358</td>
<td>0.506</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.087</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.466</td>
<td>0.022</td>
<td>2.613</td>
<td>-1.491</td>
<td>-1.507</td>
<td>0.391</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.036</td>
<td>0.034</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.264</td>
<td>0.927</td>
<td>2.107</td>
<td>2.598</td>
<td>-1.650</td>
<td>0.492</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.554</td>
<td>1.544</td>
<td>2.602</td>
<td>2.859</td>
<td>-1.299</td>
<td>0.489</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.070</td>
<td>0.073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.878</td>
<td>0.001</td>
<td>1.449</td>
<td>2.567</td>
<td>-2.538</td>
<td>0.371</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.277</td>
<td>-0.994</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.452</td>
<td>-1.467</td>
<td>-0.412</td>
<td>0.914</td>
<td>0.148</td>
<td>0.195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.111</td>
<td>-0.715</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.345</td>
<td>-1.091</td>
<td>-0.242</td>
<td>0.980</td>
<td>0.342</td>
<td>0.415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.05</td>
<td>-1.136</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.458</td>
<td>-0.247</td>
<td>-0.184</td>
<td>0.966</td>
<td>0.732</td>
<td>1.096</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.445</td>
<td>0.957</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.210</td>
<td>0.938</td>
<td>-0.292</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>0.127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.581</td>
<td>0.876</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.132</td>
<td>1.439</td>
<td>-0.542</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.096</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.021</td>
<td>-1.332</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.367</td>
<td>0.633</td>
<td>-0.028</td>
<td>-0.646</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.581</td>
<td>2.948</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.706</td>
<td>-1.517</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.399</td>
<td>-1.508</td>
<td>-0.082</td>
<td>0.999</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.582</td>
<td>0.826</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.528</td>
<td>0.982</td>
<td>-0.414</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.093</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.893</td>
<td>1.557</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.016</td>
<td>1.489</td>
<td>-0.151</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.699</td>
<td>1.015</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.751</td>
<td>1.012</td>
<td>-0.354</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.099</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. IndMM is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. IndGTO is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. IndGTT is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
Table 5.14. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 7

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>cα</th>
<th>cβ</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>stdα</th>
<th>stdb</th>
<th>stdδ</th>
<th>stdτ</th>
<th>IndMM</th>
<th>IndGTO</th>
<th>IndGTT</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.561</td>
<td>-1.456</td>
<td>0.141</td>
<td>2.714</td>
<td>-0.852</td>
<td>0.388</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.067</td>
<td>3.827</td>
<td>0.220</td>
<td>0.710</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.378</td>
<td>-1.090</td>
<td>2.298</td>
<td>-2.638</td>
<td>-1.530</td>
<td>0.530</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.058</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.029</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.840</td>
<td>0.030</td>
<td>1.392</td>
<td>-2.851</td>
<td>-2.860</td>
<td>0.485</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.950</td>
<td>1.562</td>
<td>1.594</td>
<td>-2.529</td>
<td>-4.096</td>
<td>0.478</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.848</td>
<td>-1.496</td>
<td>1.399</td>
<td>2.131</td>
<td>-3.630</td>
<td>0.567</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.098</td>
<td>0.019</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.832</td>
<td>-1.175</td>
<td>1.383</td>
<td>2.480</td>
<td>-3.650</td>
<td>0.468</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.017</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.504</td>
<td>-0.043</td>
<td>2.539</td>
<td>-2.254</td>
<td>-2.208</td>
<td>0.500</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.036</td>
<td>0.036</td>
<td>0.064</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.896</td>
<td>0.887</td>
<td>3.201</td>
<td>2.391</td>
<td>-1.498</td>
<td>0.490</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.041</td>
<td>0.041</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.024</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.522</td>
<td>1.449</td>
<td>2.547</td>
<td>2.806</td>
<td>-1.341</td>
<td>0.487</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.068</td>
<td>0.070</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.798</td>
<td>-0.062</td>
<td>1.289</td>
<td>2.280</td>
<td>-2.292</td>
<td>0.534</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.057</td>
<td>0.057</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.306</td>
<td>-1.069</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.504</td>
<td>-1.365</td>
<td>-0.607</td>
<td>0.986</td>
<td>0.143</td>
<td>0.197</td>
<td>0.304</td>
<td>0.154</td>
<td>0.216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.133</td>
<td>-0.378</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.613</td>
<td>-0.907</td>
<td>-0.371</td>
<td>0.998</td>
<td>0.297</td>
<td>0.316</td>
<td>0.169</td>
<td>0.146</td>
<td>0.275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.041</td>
<td>-1.986</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.500</td>
<td>0.096</td>
<td>-0.666</td>
<td>0.900</td>
<td>0.848</td>
<td>1.914</td>
<td>0.197</td>
<td>0.187</td>
<td>0.189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.355</td>
<td>1.019</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.985</td>
<td>0.924</td>
<td>-0.219</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.126</td>
<td>0.167</td>
<td>0.113</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>0.311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.466</td>
<td>1.076</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.929</td>
<td>1.419</td>
<td>-0.324</td>
<td>0.984</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.135</td>
<td>0.151</td>
<td>0.109</td>
<td>0.235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.024</td>
<td>0.248</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.105</td>
<td>0.053</td>
<td>-0.523</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.510</td>
<td>1.559</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.716</td>
<td>-1.401</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.075</td>
<td>-1.73</td>
<td>-0.009</td>
<td>0.83</td>
<td>0.09</td>
<td>0.114</td>
<td>0.173</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>1.265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.551</td>
<td>0.877</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.509</td>
<td>1.005</td>
<td>-0.415</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.088</td>
<td>1.334</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>2.162</td>
<td>1.724</td>
<td>-0.472</td>
<td>0.992</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.065</td>
<td>0.082</td>
<td>0.102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.615</td>
<td>1.066</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>2.088</td>
<td>0.950</td>
<td>-0.367</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.048</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.105</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. IndMM is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. IndGTO is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. IndGTT is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
Table 5.15. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 8

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>$a$</th>
<th>$b$</th>
<th>$c_a^*$</th>
<th>$c_b^*$</th>
<th>$\alpha$</th>
<th>$\delta$</th>
<th>$\tau$</th>
<th>$c_a^*$</th>
<th>$c_b^*$</th>
<th>$c_\pi$</th>
<th>$\text{std}_a$</th>
<th>$\text{std}_b$</th>
<th>$\text{std}_\delta$</th>
<th>$\text{std}_\tau$</th>
<th>Ind$_{MM}$</th>
<th>Ind$_{GTO}$</th>
<th>Ind$_{GTT}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.531</td>
<td>-1.441</td>
<td>0.112</td>
<td>2.679</td>
<td>-0.007</td>
<td>0.498</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.823</td>
<td>0.219</td>
<td>0.121</td>
<td>1.265</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.522</td>
<td>-0.956</td>
<td>2.552</td>
<td>-2.534</td>
<td>-1.566</td>
<td>0.508</td>
<td>0.072</td>
<td>0.049</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.026</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.934</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>1.551</td>
<td>-2.651</td>
<td>-2.721</td>
<td>0.500</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.051</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.866</td>
<td>1.690</td>
<td>1.432</td>
<td>-2.174</td>
<td>-3.874</td>
<td>0.520</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.121</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.101</td>
<td>0.009</td>
<td>0.019</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1.037</td>
<td>-1.479</td>
<td>1.731</td>
<td>1.690</td>
<td>-3.168</td>
<td>0.503</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.019</td>
<td>0.019</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.908</td>
<td>-0.953</td>
<td>1.491</td>
<td>1.868</td>
<td>-2.808</td>
<td>0.459</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.083</td>
<td>0.020</td>
<td>0.020</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.401</td>
<td>0.012</td>
<td>2.361</td>
<td>-2.296</td>
<td>-2.303</td>
<td>0.492</td>
<td>0.063</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>0.065</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>0.016</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.532</td>
<td>0.948</td>
<td>2.573</td>
<td>2.565</td>
<td>-1.606</td>
<td>0.473</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.048</td>
<td>0.049</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.919</td>
<td>1.355</td>
<td>3.236</td>
<td>2.702</td>
<td>-1.341</td>
<td>0.494</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.053</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.032</td>
<td>0.032</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.994</td>
<td>0.076</td>
<td>1.652</td>
<td>1.947</td>
<td>-1.836</td>
<td>0.771</td>
<td>0.067</td>
<td>0.049</td>
<td>0.049</td>
<td>0.073</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>0.025</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.279</td>
<td>-0.983</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.474</td>
<td>-1.774</td>
<td>-0.491</td>
<td>0.905</td>
<td>0.153</td>
<td>0.212</td>
<td>0.329</td>
<td>0.163</td>
<td>0.233</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.144</td>
<td>-0.292</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.601</td>
<td>-0.594</td>
<td>-0.421</td>
<td>0.995</td>
<td>0.276</td>
<td>0.292</td>
<td>0.183</td>
<td>0.153</td>
<td>0.249</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.034</td>
<td>-1.120</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.494</td>
<td>0.305</td>
<td>-0.514</td>
<td>0.935</td>
<td>1.045</td>
<td>1.621</td>
<td>0.484</td>
<td>0.380</td>
<td>0.398</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.405</td>
<td>1.070</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.086</td>
<td>0.973</td>
<td>-0.212</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.115</td>
<td>0.153</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.298</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.480</td>
<td>1.205</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.919</td>
<td>1.497</td>
<td>-0.240</td>
<td>0.932</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>0.142</td>
<td>0.165</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.321</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.066</td>
<td>-0.503</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.886</td>
<td>0.180</td>
<td>-0.589</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.587</td>
<td>0.678</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.109</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.767</td>
<td>-1.279</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.318</td>
<td>-1.634</td>
<td>-0.010</td>
<td>0.988</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>0.164</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>1.265</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.558</td>
<td>0.940</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.772</td>
<td>0.953</td>
<td>-0.406</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>0.055</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.848</td>
<td>1.526</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.865</td>
<td>1.540</td>
<td>-0.213</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.088</td>
<td>0.109</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.243</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.650</td>
<td>0.968</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.841</td>
<td>1.075</td>
<td>-0.420</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.102</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. Ind$_{MM}$ is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. Ind$_{GTO}$ is the indicator for p-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. Ind$_{GTT}$ is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. “M” for monotone item, “U” for unfolding item and “C” is uncertain item.
| Item | a | b | c | d | e | f | g | h | i | j | k | l | m | n | o | p | q | r | s | t | u | v | w | x | y | z |
| 1   | -1.5 | -1 | -1.5 | -1.5 | 2.365 | -0.171 | 0.297 | 0.084 | 0.071 | 0.697 | 0.697 | M | M | C |
| 2   | -1.5 | -1 | -1.5 | -1.5 | 2.654 | -0.171 | 0.297 | 0.084 | 0.071 | 0.697 | 0.697 | M | M | C |
| 3   | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 4   | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 5   | 0.9 | 1 | 1.364 | 1.154 | 1.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | M | M | C |
| 6   | 0.9 | 1 | 1.364 | 1.154 | 1.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | M | M | C |
| 7   | -1.5 | -1 | -1.5 | -1.5 | 2.654 | -0.171 | 0.297 | 0.084 | 0.071 | 0.697 | 0.697 | M | M | C |
| 8   | 1.5 | 1 | 1.364 | 1.154 | 1.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | M | M | C |
| 9   | 1.5 | 1 | 1.364 | 1.154 | 1.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | M | M | C |
| 10  | 0.9 | 1 | 1.364 | 1.154 | 1.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | 0.520 | M | M | C |
| 11  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 12  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 13  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 14  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 15  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 16  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 17  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 18  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 19  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |
| 20  | -0.9 | 0 | -0.73 | 0.297 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | 0.288 | M | M | C |

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. IndMM is the indicator for manifest monotonicity test. IndGTO is the indicator for p-value/biserial method for transformed data. "M" for monotone item, "U" for unfolding item and "C" is uncertain item.
Table 5.17. Item parameters and Estimates from Mixture model for Simulation Run 10

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>item</th>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
<th>ea*</th>
<th>eb*</th>
<th>α</th>
<th>δ</th>
<th>τ</th>
<th>επ</th>
<th>stda</th>
<th>stdb</th>
<th>stdδ</th>
<th>stdα</th>
<th>stdτ</th>
<th>Ind_{MM}</th>
<th>Ind_{GTO}</th>
<th>Ind_{GTT}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.410</td>
<td>-1.530</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.513</td>
<td>-0.866</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.048</td>
<td>0.067</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.197</td>
<td>0.376</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.993</td>
<td>-0.879</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.901</td>
<td>-0.022</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-0.226</td>
<td>-1.070</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.403</td>
<td>-1.446</td>
<td>-0.369</td>
<td>0.994</td>
<td>0.177</td>
<td>0.252</td>
<td>0.414</td>
<td>0.194</td>
<td>0.416</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-0.168</td>
<td>-0.571</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.401</td>
<td>-0.952</td>
<td>-0.570</td>
<td>0.967</td>
<td>0.230</td>
<td>0.264</td>
<td>0.379</td>
<td>0.222</td>
<td>0.409</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-0.040</td>
<td>2.341</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.649</td>
<td>-0.092</td>
<td>-0.726</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.816</td>
<td>1.028</td>
<td>0.128</td>
<td>0.138</td>
<td>0.136</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-0.422</td>
<td>1.049</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.220</td>
<td>0.972</td>
<td>-0.312</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.134</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.187</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>0.505</td>
<td>1.192</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.848</td>
<td>1.982</td>
<td>-0.584</td>
<td>0.773</td>
<td>0.097</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.162</td>
<td>0.108</td>
<td>0.148</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.089</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>1.285</td>
<td>-0.073</td>
<td>-0.622</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.470</td>
<td>0.473</td>
<td>0.056</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.084</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.729</td>
<td>-1.452</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.097</td>
<td>-1.446</td>
<td>-0.011</td>
<td>0.869</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.163</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>1.265</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.591</td>
<td>0.959</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.811</td>
<td>1.031</td>
<td>-0.457</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.095</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.080</td>
<td>0.094</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.864</td>
<td>1.570</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.785</td>
<td>1.705</td>
<td>-0.274</td>
<td>0.999</td>
<td>0.085</td>
<td>0.100</td>
<td>0.078</td>
<td>0.079</td>
<td>0.201</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.627</td>
<td>1.079</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.645</td>
<td>1.192</td>
<td>-0.409</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.086</td>
<td>0.096</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.118</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The results above are reported after conducting the mean/mean linking. \( \text{Ind}_{MM} \) is the indicator for manifest monotonocity test. \( \text{Ind}_{GTO} \) is the indicator for \( p \)-value/biserial under classification tree for original data. \( \text{Ind}_{GTT} \) is the indicator for \( p \)-value/biserial method for transformed data. "M" for monotone item, "U" for unfolding item and "C" is uncertain item.
Table 5.18. Mean and Standard Deviation of Estimators for Simulation Run 1 to Simulation Run 10

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>$a$</th>
<th>$b$</th>
<th>Mean$_{a,b}$</th>
<th>Mean$_a$</th>
<th>Mean$_b$</th>
<th>Mean$_\alpha$</th>
<th>Mean$_\delta$</th>
<th>Mean$_\tau$</th>
<th>std$_{a,b}$</th>
<th>std$_a$</th>
<th>std$_b$</th>
<th>std$_\alpha$</th>
<th>std$_\delta$</th>
<th>std$_\tau$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.528</td>
<td>-1.474</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.646</td>
<td>2.076</td>
<td>0.711</td>
<td>0.502</td>
<td>0.152</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>2.548</td>
<td>1.101</td>
<td>0.595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-1.509</td>
<td>-0.971</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.884</td>
<td>-1.499</td>
<td>0.788</td>
<td>0.519</td>
<td>0.149</td>
<td>0.103</td>
<td>1.619</td>
<td>0.541</td>
<td>0.782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.920</td>
<td>0.042</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.529</td>
<td>-2.571</td>
<td>2.589</td>
<td>0.495</td>
<td>0.077</td>
<td>0.091</td>
<td>0.310</td>
<td>0.138</td>
<td>0.359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.898</td>
<td>1.547</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.497</td>
<td>-2.405</td>
<td>3.955</td>
<td>0.507</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.238</td>
<td>0.102</td>
<td>0.234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.911</td>
<td>-1.466</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.529</td>
<td>2.193</td>
<td>3.654</td>
<td>0.503</td>
<td>0.069</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.513</td>
<td>0.117</td>
<td>0.499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.900</td>
<td>-0.965</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.498</td>
<td>2.255</td>
<td>3.208</td>
<td>0.539</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.110</td>
<td>0.401</td>
<td>0.157</td>
<td>0.400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-1.502</td>
<td>0.007</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.553</td>
<td>-2.278</td>
<td>2.282</td>
<td>0.482</td>
<td>0.093</td>
<td>0.071</td>
<td>0.384</td>
<td>0.159</td>
<td>0.393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.516</td>
<td>0.996</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.276</td>
<td>0.612</td>
<td>1.470</td>
<td>0.493</td>
<td>0.179</td>
<td>0.104</td>
<td>6.441</td>
<td>0.834</td>
<td>0.506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.536</td>
<td>1.476</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.379</td>
<td>0.640</td>
<td>1.166</td>
<td>0.570</td>
<td>0.192</td>
<td>0.147</td>
<td>6.435</td>
<td>0.843</td>
<td>0.320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.887</td>
<td>0.037</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.456</td>
<td>2.393</td>
<td>2.321</td>
<td>0.524</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td>0.081</td>
<td>0.276</td>
<td>0.134</td>
<td>0.262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-0.259</td>
<td>-0.75</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.474</td>
<td>-1.538</td>
<td>0.419</td>
<td>0.949</td>
<td>0.039</td>
<td>0.195</td>
<td>0.286</td>
<td>0.105</td>
<td>0.313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-0.180</td>
<td>-0.459</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.553</td>
<td>-0.845</td>
<td>0.458</td>
<td>0.974</td>
<td>0.046</td>
<td>0.217</td>
<td>0.180</td>
<td>0.155</td>
<td>0.172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-0.033</td>
<td>-0.763</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.554</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>0.511</td>
<td>0.986</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>1.281</td>
<td>0.203</td>
<td>0.087</td>
<td>0.157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-0.395</td>
<td>1.039</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.077</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.276</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.041</td>
<td>0.146</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.123</td>
<td>0.085</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0.510</td>
<td>1.063</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>0.986</td>
<td>1.492</td>
<td>0.486</td>
<td>0.960</td>
<td>0.048</td>
<td>0.181</td>
<td>0.210</td>
<td>0.092</td>
<td>0.294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.043</td>
<td>-0.352</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>1.025</td>
<td>0.011</td>
<td>0.607</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.019</td>
<td>0.702</td>
<td>0.111</td>
<td>0.133</td>
<td>0.043</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-0.723</td>
<td>-1.449</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.349</td>
<td>-1.599</td>
<td>0.149</td>
<td>0.952</td>
<td>0.062</td>
<td>0.144</td>
<td>0.167</td>
<td>0.187</td>
<td>0.143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>0.539</td>
<td>0.949</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.549</td>
<td>1.009</td>
<td>0.403</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.049</td>
<td>0.099</td>
<td>0.106</td>
<td>0.151</td>
<td>0.050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0.904</td>
<td>1.542</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>1.932</td>
<td>1.637</td>
<td>0.265</td>
<td>0.984</td>
<td>0.074</td>
<td>0.126</td>
<td>0.149</td>
<td>0.155</td>
<td>0.098</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>0.599</td>
<td>1.057</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>1.933</td>
<td>1.004</td>
<td>0.391</td>
<td>1.000</td>
<td>0.047</td>
<td>0.151</td>
<td>0.107</td>
<td>0.198</td>
<td>0.062</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 5.19. Proportion of “M”, “U”, “C” for Each Indicators Across Simulation Run 1 to Simulation Run 10

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Parameter</th>
<th>(a)</th>
<th>(b)</th>
<th>(\alpha)</th>
<th>(\delta)</th>
<th>(\tau)</th>
<th>(Ind_{MM})</th>
<th>(Ind_{GTO})</th>
<th>(Ind_{GTT})</th>
<th>Mean$_{\pi}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-1</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 5.18 is the summary of these 10 tables by taking the means and standard deviations of the parameter estimates. The means of these estimates in all ten tables are close to the true parameters and the standard deviations are small. Table 5.19 is the summary of the 10 tables by taking the proportion of "M", "U", "C" for each indicator for all 20 items. As observed from this table, \(Ind_{MM}\) almost always correctly identified monotone items, \(Ind_{GTO}\) had difficulty with two items, and as expected from its cross-validation error rates, \(Ind_{GTT}\) performed poorly. For the unfolding items, \(Ind_{GTO}\) performed well with roughly half the items (14 – 15, 18 – 20), but poorly on the rest. \(Ind_{MM}\), on the other hand, performed well on items 12 – 13 and 16. \(Ind_{GTT}\) again performed poorly. The estimates from the mixture model on the other hand consistently gave the unfolding items posterior probabilities of being unfolding near one, while giving the monotone items posterior probabilities much closer to 0.5
Chapter 6

Summary And Future Work

A great deal of educational and psychological research involves the use of questionnaires and other instruments to measure latent traits such as attitudes. Historically, instrument designers have been restricted to only using one item type, either monotone items or unfolding items. This is due to the lack of statistical methodology for modeling both item types at the same time.

This research is a first step in opening up the use of both item types simultaneously, allowing researchers much greater flexibility in the types of instruments that they can use. In this initial work, the monotone items in our simulation study were all $2PL$ items and unfolding item with $\tau = -0.2$. We explored three methods to identify the item types: the manifest monotonicity test, the p-value/biserial method, and the mixture model with marginalized Bayes modal estimation.

When the manifest monotonicity test and the p-value/biserial method are utilized to try to find the right item types, they both can provide valuable information. However, both methods have limitations. The manifest method is more useful for the items with locations near the center of the ability distribution. For the items located in either extreme, the method does not work. An ad-hoc rule can be established by using p-value/biserial method which has been applied to attain the initial value of $\pi$ for the mixture model $(0, 0.5, 1)$. This rule can separate the items into monotone, unfolding or uncertain item type through the comparison of the p-value and biserial correlation calculated from both the original data and transformed data. This method still has limitations on the extremes.
To better distinguish the item types and to estimate the parameters of the model, a mixture model was proposed. Marginalized Bayes modal estimation has been utilized for estimating this model. The method of initial parameter estimation for each parameter has been discussed in Chapter 4. It was found that the initial estimate of \( \pi \) had little effect on the final estimates, but a better estimate of it could lead to using fewer iterations and much shorter running time. Through the simulation study, the estimates for all the parameters were close to the true parameters. The estimated probability of each item to be unfolding from the model were either close to 1 for the unfolding items or close to 0.5 for the monotone items. In Chapter 5, we used five simulation studies to study the reason for estimated \( \pi = 0.5 \). We found that the IRFs for the monotone items with monotone estimates and unfolding estimates overlapped in the middle and then separated in the end. Since we assumed \( \theta \) followed the standard normal distribution, the values of \( \theta \) are too few in the extremes to make a large difference between two the likelihoods of \( L_u \) and \( L_m \). Therefore, the \( \pi \) for these items are close to 0.5.

There are a few concerns for this method. The first is the computing time. The algorithm typically took 7 days to run on a computer (CPU Intel(R) Core(TM) i5 M520 @ 2.40GHz) for the data set with 40 items and 1000 examinees with more than 1000 iteration. Another problem is the mixture model was able to clearly identify the unfolding items, but the monotone items were found to be equally likely to be monotone or unfolding for the simulation settings used.

In future studies, we might use Fortran to take the place of R which will provide much quicker computation. Additional future research should also consider other methods of determining which model is appropriate (AIC, BIC or adjusted BIC). Since the two models (unfolding and monotone) have the approximately same likelihood, having one fewer parameter should make the 2PL more likely to be chosen (since AIC and BIC are likelihood with a penalty for parameters).
Additional research should be conducted in expending the types of items used. For the monotone items, this could involve expending from the 2PL to the 3PL. In the proposed model of this research, there are only discrimination parameter $a$ and difficulty parameter $b$. The guessing parameter $c$ can be added to the model. Therefore, the $p_m$ Equation 3.1 will become

$$P_m(X_{ij} = k| \theta_i, (a_i, b_i, c_i)) = c_i + (1 - c_i) \frac{exp(Da_i(\theta_j - b_i))}{1 + exp(Da_i(\theta_j - b_i))}$$  \hspace{1cm} (6.1)

This will result in a small change for the algorithm used to calculate $\frac{\partial \log L}{\partial \varphi_i}$ in Equation 3.12 when $\varphi_i = c_i$ in E-step. It will also require adding $c$ in the Fisher method of scoring matrix (Equation 3.17) in M-step. Then EM algorithm in Chapter 3 will bring the estimates for $c_i$s. Another expansion is to advance from dichotomous models to polytomous IRT models which will allow the work to be more widely applied in educational and psychological studies.


94


Appendix A: Gauss-Hermite Integration

Gauss-Hermite Integration (Clenshaw, 1960) is a numerical method for integration over the interval of \((-\infty, \infty)\). Let \(f(x)\) be the function needed to be integrated, the Gauss-Hermite integration formula is

\[
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} f(x) \, dx = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \exp(-x^2)[\exp(x^2)f(x)] \, dx \approx \sum_{f=1}^{n} w(x_f) \exp x_f^2 f(x_f) \tag{1}
\]

Abscissas and Weights of Gauss-Hermite Integration

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Abscissas (x_f)</th>
<th>Total Weight (\exp x_f^2 f(x_f))</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-4</td>
<td>0.000119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-3.1111</td>
<td>0.002805</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-2.2222</td>
<td>0.03002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-1.3333</td>
<td>0.1458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-0.4444</td>
<td>0.3213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.4444</td>
<td>0.3213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.3333</td>
<td>0.1458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>2.2222</td>
<td>0.03002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>3.1111</td>
<td>0.002805</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.000119</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix B: Equation for Derivative

Now we look at the derivative part of Equation $\frac{\partial P(y_i=k|y_f)}{\partial \phi_i}$. Since we only deal with the dichotomous case, there is only one $\tau_i$ that need to be estimated ($\tau_i$) and $k$ can only take 0 and 1. Let

$$g_1 = \exp(-1.7\exp(al_i)(v_f - b_i)) \tag{2}$$

$$g_{001} = \exp(\exp(\gamma_i)0) = 1 \tag{3}$$

$$g_{002} = \exp(3\exp(\gamma_i)(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \exp(\gamma_i)\exp(t_i)) \tag{4}$$

$$g_{011} = \exp(\exp(\gamma_i)(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \exp(\gamma_i)\exp(t_i)) \tag{5}$$

$$g_{012} = \exp(2\exp(\gamma_i)(\theta_j - \delta_i) - \exp(\gamma_i)\exp(t_i)) \tag{6}$$

Let $P_1$ stand for the monotone IRF and $P_0$ stand for the IRF of GGUM. Then

$$f_{11} = P_1(Y_i = 1) = \frac{1}{1 + g_1} \tag{7}$$

$$f_0 = P_0(Y_i = 1) = \frac{f_{01}}{f_{00} + f_{01}} \tag{8}$$

where

$$f_{00} = g_{001} + g_{002}$$

$$f_{01} = g_{011} + g_{012}$$

$$f_{10} = P_1(Y_i = 0) = 1 - P_1(Y_i = 1) \tag{9}$$

$$P_0(Y_i = 0) = 1 - P_0(Y_i = 1) \tag{10}$$

The derivative with respect to $al_i$

$$\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|y_f)}{\partial al_i} = \frac{\partial(\pi_i f_0(y_i = 1|v_f) + (1 - \pi) f_1(y_i = 1|v_f))}{\partial al_i} \tag{11}$$

$$= \frac{\partial(1 - \pi_i) f_1(y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial al_i} \tag{12}$$

$$= \frac{1 - \pi_i}{(1 + g_1)^2} g_1(-1.7(v_f - \beta)) \exp(al_i) \tag{13}$$
and,

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 0|v_f)}{\partial a_i} = \frac{\partial (\pi_i f_0(Y_i = 0|v_f) + (1 - \pi_i) f_1(Y_i = 0|v_f))}{\partial a_i} = \frac{\partial (1 - \pi_i) f_1(Y_i = 0|v_f)}{\partial a_i} = -(1 - \pi_i) \frac{\partial f_1(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial a_i} = -\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial a_i}
\]

The derivative with respect to \( \beta_i \)

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \beta_i} = \frac{\partial \pi_i f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f) + (1 - \pi_i) f_1(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \beta_i} = (1 - \pi_i) \frac{\partial f_1(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \beta_i}
\]

where

\[
\frac{\partial f_{11}}{\partial \beta_i} \equiv \frac{\partial f_1(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \beta_i} = \frac{1}{(1 + g_1)^2} g_1 1.7 \exp(a_i)
\]

The derivative with respect to \( \delta \)

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i} = \frac{\partial \pi_i f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f) + (1 - \pi_i) f_1(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i} = \pi_i \frac{\partial f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i}
\]

where

\[
\frac{\partial f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i} = \frac{\partial}{\partial \delta_i} \frac{f_{01}}{f_{01} + f_{00}} = \frac{\partial f_{01}}{\partial \delta_i} = f_{00} - \frac{f_{00} f_{01}}{(f_{00} + f_{01})^2} = -\exp(\gamma_i) g_{011} - 2 \exp(\gamma_i) g_{012} \quad (12)
\]

\[
\frac{\partial f_{00}}{\partial \delta_i} = -3 \exp(\gamma_i) g_{002} \quad (13)
\]
\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 0|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i} = -(1 - \pi_i) \frac{\partial f_1(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i} - \pi_i \frac{\partial f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i} \\
= -\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \delta_i}
\]

The derivative with respect to \(\gamma\)

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \gamma_i} = \pi_i \frac{\partial f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \gamma_i} \\
= \pi_i \frac{f_{01}}{f_{00} + f_{01}} \frac{\partial f_0}{\partial \gamma_i} \\
= \pi_i \frac{\partial f_1 f_{00} - \partial f_0 f_{01}}{(f_{00} + f_{01})^2}
\]

where

\[
\frac{\partial f_{00}}{\partial \gamma_i} = 3(v_f - \delta_i)g_{002}e^{\exp(\gamma_i)} \\
\frac{\partial f_{01}}{\partial \gamma_i} = (v_f - \delta_i + \exp(t_i))g_{011}e^{\exp(\gamma_i)} + (2(v_f - \delta_i) + \exp(t_i))g_{012}e^{\exp(\gamma_i)}
\]

and

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 0|v_f)}{\partial \gamma_i} = -\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial \gamma_i}
\]

Derivative with respect to \(t_i\)

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial t_i} = \pi_i \frac{\partial f_0(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial t_i} \\
= \pi_i \frac{f_{01}}{f_{00} + f_{01}} \frac{\partial f_0}{\partial t_i} \\
= \pi_i \frac{f_{01} f_{00} - f_{01} f_{01}}{(f_{00} + f_{01})^2}
\]

where

\[
\frac{\partial f_{00}}{\partial t_i} = 0 \\
\frac{\partial f_{01}}{\partial t_i} = \exp(t_i)\exp(\gamma_i)(g_{011} + g_{012})
\]

and

\[
\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 0|v_f)}{\partial t_i} = -\frac{\partial P(Y_i = 1|v_f)}{\partial t_i}
\]

99
APPENDIX C: ITEM PARAMETERS FOR CHAPTER 2

Item Parameters for 10 Monotone Items in Section 2.2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>1</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
<th>9</th>
<th>10</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Item Parameters for 10 Unfolding Items in Section 2.2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>11</th>
<th>12</th>
<th>13</th>
<th>14</th>
<th>15</th>
<th>16</th>
<th>17</th>
<th>18</th>
<th>19</th>
<th>20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( \alpha )</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \delta )</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \tau_1 )</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# R code for reading the parameters (ITEM POOL)

par3pl <- paste("a=", as.character(0.9), ".txt", sep="")
par3pl <- read.table(par3pl, header=T)
par3pl <- subset(par3pl, select=c(alpha, delta, c))

for(i in 1:6)
{
    temp1 <- paste("a=", as.character(0.9+0.1*i), ".txt", sep="")
    par3pl1 <- read.table(temp1, header=T)
    par3pl1 <- subset(par3pl1, select=c(alpha, delta, c))
    par3pl <- rbind(par3pl, par3pl1)
}

for(i in 1:7)
{
    temp2 <- paste("a=-", as.character(0.8+0.1*i), ".txt", sep="")
    par3pl2 <- read.table(temp2, header=T)
    par3pl2 <- subset(par3pl2, select=c(alpha, delta, c))
    par3pl <- rbind(par3pl, par3pl2)
}

parggum <- paste("GGUMa=", as.character(0.9), ".txt", sep="")
parggum <- read.table(parggum, header=T)
parggum <- subset(parggum, select=c(alpha, beta, tau0, tau1))

for(i in 1:6)
{
    temp1 <- paste("GGUMa=", as.character(0.9+0.1*i), ".txt", sep="")
parggum1 <- read.table(temp1, header=T)
parggum1 <- subset(parggum1, select=c(alpha, beta, tau0, tau1))
parggum <- rbind(parggum, parggum1)
for(i in 1:7)
{
  temp2<-paste("GGUMa="",as.character(0.8+0.1*i),".txt",sep="")
parggum2<-read.table(temp2,header=T)
parggum2<-subset(parggum2,select=c(alpha,beta,tau0,tau1))
parggum<-rbind(parggum,parggum2)
}

#R function for items.txt which compute biserial,
#point biserial correlation etc.
items<-function(testdata,correct=T,dpct=0.27,digits=4){
  n<-ncol(testdata)
  nexmn<-nrow(testdata)
  x<-apply(testdata,1,sum)
  medx<-median(x)
  lowx<-sort(x)[floor((nexmn+1)*dpct)]
  highx<-sort(x)[ceiling((nexmn+1)*(1-dpct))]
  pvalue<-as.numeric(apply(testdata,2,mean))
  var<-as.numeric(apply(testdata,2,var)*(nexmn-1)/nexmn)
  D<-rep(0,n)
  PBis<-rep(0,n)
  Bis<-rep(0,n)
  for (i in 1:n){
    if (correct==T){
      xx<-x-testdata[,i]
      lowx<-sort(xx)[floor((nexmn+1)*dpct)]
      highx<-sort(xx)[ceiling((nexmn+1)*(1-dpct))]
    }
    else {xx<-x}
    pu<-mean(testdata[xx >= highx,i])
    pl<-mean(testdata[xx <= lowx,i])
    D[i]<-pu-pl
    PBis[i]<-cor(xx,testdata[,i])
    Bis[i]<-sqrt(pvalue[i]*(1-pvalue[i]))*PBis[i]/dnorm(qnorm(pvalue[i]))
  }
  round((10^digits)*cbind(pvalue,var,D,PBis,Bis))/(10^digits)}

#R code for Mokken scale analysis
library(mokken)

# R function check.monotonicity and check.monotonicity
check.monotonicity <- function(X, minvi = .03, minsize = default.minsize){
  X <- check.data(X)
  N <- nrow(X)
  J <- ncol(X)
  m <- max(X) + 1
  default.minsize <- ifelse(N > 500, floor(N/10), floor(N/5))
  default.minsize <- ifelse(N <= 250, floor(N/3), default.minsize)
  default.minsize <- ifelse(N < 150, 50, default.minsize)
  if (N < minsize) stop("Sample size less than Minsize")
  # Initial computation
  R <- as.matrix(X) %*% (matrix(1,J,J) - diag(J))
  results <- list()
  # results checks per item
  I.labels <- dimnames(X)[[2]]
  if(length(I.labels)==0) I.labels <- paste("C",1:ncol(X))
  for (j in 1:J){
    violation.matrix <- matrix(0,nrow=m,ncol=10)
    dimnames(violation.matrix) <-
    list(c(paste("P(X >="1:(m-1)"="0:9" Total"),
          dimnames(violation.matrix)[[2]] <- c("ac","vi","vi/ac","maxvi","sum","sum/ac",
          "zmax","group","group","#zsig"))
    results[[j]] <- list()
    results[[j]][1] <- I.labels[j]
    sorted.R <- sort(R[,j])
    group <- max(which(sorted.R==sorted.R[minsize]))
    repeat{
      if(N - max(group) < minsize) break
      group <- c(group,max(which(sorted.R==sorted.R[minsize+max(group)])))
    }
    group <- group[-length(group)]
    summary.matrix <- matrix(nrow = length(group)+1,ncol = 4 + 2* m)
    dimnames(summary.matrix)[[2]] <- c("Group", "Lo Score", "Hi Score", "N",
          paste("F",0:(m-1)), "Mean", paste("P(X >"1:(m-1)"="0:9"))
    summary.matrix[,1] <- 1:nrow(summary.matrix)
    summary.matrix[,4] <- c(group,N) - c(0,group)
    group <- c(sorted.R[group],max(sorted.R))
    L <- length(group)
    summary.matrix[,3] <- group
    summary.matrix[,2] <- c(min(sorted.R),group[-L]+1)
    member <- apply(1 - outer(R[,j], group, "="),1,sum) + 1
  }
}
for (i in 1:L){
    Ni <- summary.matrix[i,4]
    freq <- tabulate(X[member==i,j]+1,m)
    summary.matrix[i,5:(m+4)] <- freq
    summary.matrix[i,m+5] <- sum(freq * min(X):max(X)) / Ni
    cum.freq <- rev(cumsum(rev(freq))/Ni)
    summary.matrix[i,(m+6):(2*m+4)] <- cum.freq[2:m]
}
results[[j]][[2]] <- summary.matrix
violation.matrix[1:(m-1),1] <- L*(L-1)*.5
violation.matrix[m,1] <- L*(L-1)*.5 * (m-1)
freq <- summary.matrix[,5:(m+4)]
for (i in 1:(m-1)){
    V <- outer(summary.matrix[,,(m+5+i)],summary.matrix[,,(m+5+i)],"-"
    V[row(V) <= col(V)] <- 0
    V[V >= -minvi] <- 0
    violation.matrix[i,2] <- sum(ceiling(abs(V))
    violation.matrix[i,4] <- max(abs(V))
    if(violation.matrix[i,4] > minvi){
        violation.matrix[i,5] <- sum(abs(V))
        freqd <- cbind(apply(as.matrix(freq[,1:i]),1,sum),
                        apply(as.matrix(freq[,,(i+1):m]),1,sum),
                        apply(as.matrix(freq[,,(i+1):m]),1,sum))
        Z <- abs(sign(-V) * 2 * (sqrt(outer(freqd[,2]+1,freqd[,1]+1))
                        - sqrt(outer(freqd[,1],freqd[,2])"+) /
                        sqrt(outer(freqd[,2],freqd[,1],"+"))
                        + outer(freqd[,1],freqd[,2],"+"))
        violation.matrix[i,7] <- max(Z)
        violation.matrix[i,8] <- min(col(Z)[Z==max(Z)])
        violation.matrix[i,9] <- min(row(Z)[Z==max(Z)])
        violation.matrix[i,10] <- sum(sign(Z[Z > 1.6449]))
    }
}
class(monotonicity.list) <- "monotonicity.class"
return(monotonicity.list)
}

check.data <-
function(X){
if (data.class(X) != "matrix" && data.class(X) != "data.frame")
stop("Data are not matrix or data.frame")
matrix.X <- as.matrix(X)
if (is.na(any(X))) stop("Missing values are not allowed")
if (any(mode(matrix.X)!="numeric")) stop("Data must be numeric")
if (any(matrix.X) < 0) stop("Data should be positive")
matrix.X <- matrix.X - min(matrix.X)
return(matrix.X)
}

# R function for generate simulation data set
# irf function used for 3pl model
irf<-function(theta=0,a=1,b=0,cc=0,type="3pl"){
  n<-length(a)
  prob<-0
  if (type=="3pl"){
    for (i in 1:n){
      prob<-prob+cc[i]+(1-cc[i])/(1+exp(-a[i]*(theta-b[i])))
    }
  }
  else{
    for (i in 1:n){
      prob<-prob+cc[i]+(1-cc)[i]*pnorm(a[i]*(theta-b[i]))
    }
  }
  return(prob)
}

#the function to generate the scores for 12 items
irtgen<-function(nexmn=10,avec=c(1),bvec=c(0),cvec=c(0),delta,alpha,tau0,tau1,mthet=0,sdthet=1){
  n1<-length(avec)
  n2<-length(delta)
  data<-matrix(0,nrow=nexmn,ncol=n1+n2)
  ability<-rnorm(nexmn,mean=mthet,sd=sdthet)
  for (j in 1:nexmn){
    for (i in 1:n1)
```r
{  
  try<-runif(1,0,1)  
  if (try < irf(ability[j],avec[i],bvec[i],cvec[i]))  
  {  
    data[j,i]<-1  
  }  
}  

n3=n1+1  
for (i in 1:n2)  
{  
  try<-runif(1,0,1)  
    if (try < model8(z=1,theta=ability[j],delta=delta[i],alpha=alpha[i],tau0=tau0[i],tau1=tau1[i]))  
    {  
      data[j,n1+i]<-1  
    }  
}  
return(data)  
}

#R code for Table 2.1  
itemn<-round(runif(10,1,434))  
samplleggum<-parggum[itemn,]  
sample3pl<-par3pl[itemn,]  
a<-sample3pl[,1]  
b<-sample3pl[,2]  
cc<-sample3pl[,3]  
del<-samplleggum[,2]  
alp<-samplleggum[,1]  
tau1<-samplleggum[,4]  
tau0<-samplleggum[,3]  

l=length(a)+length(alp)  
count<-matrix(0,nrow=1,ncol=l)  
h=1000  

for(i in 1:h)  
{  
  sampleddata<-irtgen(nexmn=1000,avec=a,bvec=b,cvec=cc,delta=del,  
  alpha=alp,tau0=tau0,tau1=tau1)  
  coef<-coefH(sampledata)  
  count[,i]<-coef  
}  
}```
sampledata2<-sampledata
trace<-NULL
for(i in 1:l)
{
  if(coef$Hij[i,1]<0)
  {sampledata2[,i]<-1-sampledata2[,i]
   trace[i]<-i
  }
}

summ<-summary(check.monotonicity(sampledata2))
for(j in 1:l)
{
  if (summ[j,8]>0) {count[j]=count[j]+1}
}

#R code for the P-value/Biseral method
par(mfrow=c(1,2))

estimatedb<-matrix(0,ncol=n,nrow=1)
pv<-matrix(0,ncol=n,nrow=1)

for(i in 1:n)
{
  model8<-function(z=1,theta,delta=del[i],alpha=alp[i],tau0,tau1){
    prob0<-exp(-alpha*tau0)+exp(alpha*(3*(theta-delta)-tau0))
    prob1<-exp(alpha*((theta-delta)-(tau0+tau1)))+
           exp(alpha*(2*(theta-delta)-(tau0+tau1)))
    probt<-prob0+prob1
    if(z==0)
    { prob<-prob0/probt
    }
    else
    { prob<-prob1/probt
     prob
    }
  }

  pvalue<-function(theta,delta=del[i],
       alpha=alp[i],z=1,tau0=0,tau1=-0.2)
  {
    model8(theta,delta=delta,alpha=alpha,z=1,
       tau0=tau0,tau1=tau1)/
    sqrt(2*pi)*exp(-theta^2/2)
  }
}
pv[i]<-integrate(pvalue,-30,30)[[1]]
pbisf<-function(theta,delta=del[i],alpha=alp[i],
z=1,tau0=0,tau1=-0.2) {
  theta*model8(theta,delta=delta,alpha=alpha,z=1,
tau0=tau0,tau1=tau1)/
sqrt(2*pi)*exp(-theta^2/2)
}
pbis<-integrate(pbisf,-30,30)[[1]]/(pv[i]*(1-pv[i]))
bis<-sqrt(pv[i]*(1-pv[i]))*pbis/dnorm(qnorm(pv[i]))
estimatedb[i]<-qnorm(pv[i])/bis
} plot(estimatedb,pv,ylim=c(0,1),xlim=c(-2,2),ylab="",pch="u",xlab="estimatedb")
estimatedbm<-matrix(0,n,n)
pvm<-matrix(0,n,n)
for(i in 1:n) {
  for(j in 1:n) {
    irf<-function(theta,a=alp[i],b=del[j],cc=0){cc+(1-cc)/(1+exp(-1.7*a*(theta-b)))
}
pvaluem<-function(theta,b=del[j],a=alp[i],cc=0) {
  irf(theta,a=a,b=b,cc=cc)/sqrt(2*pi)*exp(-theta^2/2)
}
pvm[i,j]<-integrate(pvaluem,-30,30)[[1]]
pbisfm<-function(theta,a=alp[i],b=del[j],cc=0) {
  theta*irf(theta,b=b,a=a,cc=cc)
  /sqrt(2*pi)*exp(-theta^2/2)
}
pbism<-integrate(pbisfm,-30,30)[[1]]/(pvm[i,j]*(1-pvm[i,j]))
bism<-sqrt(pvm[i,j]*(1-pvm[i,j]))*pbis/dnorm(qnorm(pvm[i,j]))
estimatedbm[i,j]<--qnorm(pvm[i,j])/bism
}
estimatedbms<-subset(estimatedbm,select=(-16))
pvms<-subset(pvm,select=(-16))
par(new=T)
plot(estimatedbms[10,],pvms[10,],
ylim=c(0,1),xlim=c(-2,2),
ylab="p-value",pch="m",xlab="")

abline(h=0.4)
abline(v=1)
abline(v=-1)
title("items’theory result for estimatedb vs p-value ")

#without transfer
sampledata<-irtgen(nexmn=1000,avec=a, bvec=b,cvec=cc,delta=del,
alpha=alp,tau0=tau0,tau1=tau1)
sampledata2<-sampledata

pv<-items(sampledata2)[,1]
estimatedb<-qnorm(items(sampledata2)[,1])/items(sampledata2)[,5]
n=length(alp)
lb<-n+1
up<-2*n
plot(estimatedb[1:n],pv[1:n],xlim=c(-5,5),ylim=c(0,1),pch="m",
ylab="p-value",xlab=" estimatedb")

par(new=T)
plot(estimatedb[lb:up],pv[lb:up],xlim=c(-5,5), ylim=c(0,1),
pch="u",xlab="",ylab="")
abline(h=0.4)
abline(v=-1)
abline(v=0.8)

title("items simulation result for Estimatedb vs P-value",
sub="original dataset without transfer")
plot(estimatedb,pv,xlim=c(-5,5),ylim=c(0,1),pch="m", ylab="p-value", xlab=" estimatedb",type="n")
text(estimatedb,pv,as.character(1:40))
abline(h=0.4)
abline(v=-1)
abline(v=1)
title("items simulation result for Estimatedb vs P-value")

#transform all the items which has the negative H
coef<-coefH(sampledata)
sampleddata3<-sampledata
for(i in 1:dim(sampledata)[2])
{

if(coef$H_{ij}[i,1]<0)
{samplerdata3[,i]<-1-samplerdata[,i]}
}

pv<-items(samplerdata3)[,1]
estimatedb<-qnorm(items(samplerdata3)[,1])/
items(samplerdata3)[,5]
plot(estimatedb,pv,xlim=c(-5,5),ylim=c(0,1),
pch="m",ylab="p-value",
xlab=" estimatedb",type="n")
text(estimatedb,pv,as.character(1:20))
abline(h=0.4)
abline(v=-1)
abline(v=1)
title("items simulation result for Estimatedb vs P-value after transform")

#transfer all the decreasing score
# (decreasing monotone items)
samplerdata4<-samplerdata
for(i in 1:n)
{
if (a[i]<0)
{
samplerdata4[,i]<-1-samplerdata[,i]
}
}

pv<-items(samplerdata4)[,1]
estimatedb<-qnorm(items(samplerdata4)[,1])/
items(samplerdata4)[,5]

n=length(alp)
lb<-n+1
up<-2*n
plot(estimatedb[1:n],pv[1:n],xlim=c(-5,5),ylim=c(0,1),pch="m",
ylab="p-value",xlab=" estimatedb")
par(new=T)
plot(estimatedb[lb:up],pv[lb:up],xlim=c(-5,5),
ylim=c(0,1),pch="u",xlab="",ylab="")

plot(estimatedb,pv,xlim=c(-5,5),ylim=c(0,1),pch="m",ylab="p-value",
xlab=" estimatedb",type="n")
text(estimatedb,pv,as.character(1:40))

abline(h=0.4)
abline(v=-1)
abline(v=1)

title("items simulation result for Estimatedb vs P-value",
sub="only change the score for decreasing monotone items")
Appendix E: R code for the Marginalized Bayes Modal Estimation

#pdfs and first derivative for each parameter
#saved in C:/Na/Code/fuct of in de m and u.txt
#monotone model(2pl)
#abs(a) has the log normal distribution, let al<-log(abs(a)),
#then al has the normal distribution
# let s be the sign of the a
#then original a=s*exp(a)

#pdf of monotone
  g1<-function(a,theta,beta,si)
  {
    exp(-1.7*exp(a)*(theta-beta)*si)
  }
  f1<-function(a,theta,beta,si)
  {
    1/(1+g1(a,theta,beta,si))
  }

#unfolding model
  g001<-function(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  {
    1
  }
  g002<-function(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  {
    exp(3*exp(gamma)*(theta-delta))
  }
  f00<-function(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  {
    g001(gamma,t,theta,delta)+g002(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  }
  g011<-function(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  {
    exp(exp(gamma)*(theta-delta+exp(t)))
  }
  g012<-function(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  {
\[ \exp(2\exp(2\gamma)(\theta - \delta) + \exp(\gamma)\exp(t)) \]

\[
f_{01}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) = g_{011}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) + g_{012}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) \]

\[
f_0(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) = \frac{f_{01}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta)}{f_{00}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) + f_{01}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta)} \]

# First derivative of \( a \), transform of \( a \)

\[
d_{paf1}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) = \begin{cases} 
(1-pi)\left(-g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si) \cdot (-1.7(\theta - \beta)) \cdot \exp(a) \cdot si \cdot (1+g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si))^2 \right) & \text{if } sigmaa = 0 \\
(1-pi)\left(-g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si) \cdot (-1.7(\theta - \beta)) \cdot \exp(a) \cdot si \cdot (1+g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si))^2 - (a-mua)/sigmaa^2 \right) & \text{else}
\end{cases} \]

# First derivative of \( b \)

\[
d_{pb1}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) = \begin{cases} 
(-g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si) \cdot 1.7 \cdot \exp(a)/(1+g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si))^2) \cdot (1-pi) \cdot si & \text{if } sigmab = 0 \\
(-g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si) \cdot 1.7 \cdot \exp(a)/(1+g_1(a, \theta, \beta, si))^2 \cdot si - (beta-mub)/sigmab^2) \cdot (1-pi) & \text{else}
\end{cases} \]

# First derivative of \( \delta \)

\[
d_{pfd1}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) = \begin{cases} 
f_{00}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) - f_{01}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) & \text{if } sigmab = 0 \\
g_{001}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) - g_{002}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) & \text{else}
\end{cases} \]

\[
g_{011}(\gamma, t, \theta, \delta) = \begin{cases} 
\end{cases} \]
g012 <- g012(gamma, t, theta, delta)
df01 = -exp(gamma)*g011 - 2*exp(gamma)*g012
df00 = -3*exp(gamma)*g002
df0 = (df01*f00 - df00*f01)/(f00+f01)^2
if (sigmad == 0)
{
  pi*df0
} else {

  pi*(df0-(delta-mud)/sigmad^2)
}

# first derivative of gamma, transform of alpha
dpalf1 <- function(theta, delta, gamma, t, pi, mug, sigmag)
{
  f00 <- f00(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  f01 <- f01(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g001 <- g001(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g002 <- g002(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g011 <- g011(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g012 <- g012(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  df00 <- -3*(theta-delta)*g002*exp(gamma)
  df01 <- ((theta-delta+exp(t))*g011+(2*(theta-delta)+exp(t))*g012)*exp(gamma)
  if(sigmag == 0)
  {
    pi*(df01*f00 - df00*f01)/(f00+f01)^2
  } else {
    pi*((df01*f00 - df00*f01)/(f00+f01)^2 - (gamma-mug)/sigmag^2)
  }
}

# first derivative of gamma, transform of alpha
dpalf1 <- function(theta, delta, gamma, t, pi, mug, sigmag)
{
  f00 <- f00(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  f01 <- f01(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g001 <- g001(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g002 <- g002(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g011 <- g011(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g012 <- g012(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  df00 <- -3*(theta-delta)*g002*exp(gamma)
  df01 <- ((theta-delta+exp(t))*g011+(2*(theta-delta)+exp(t))*g012)*exp(gamma)
  if(sigmag == 0)
  {
    pi*(df01*f00 - df00*f01)/(f00+f01)^2
  } else {
    pi*((df01*f00 - df00*f01)/(f00+f01)^2 - (gamma-mug)/sigmag^2)
  }
}

# first derivative of t, transform of tau
dptf1 <- function(theta, delta, gamma, t, pi, mut, sigmat)
{

  f00 <- f00(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  f01 <- f01(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g001 <- g001(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g002 <- g002(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g011 <- g011(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  g012 <- g012(gamma, t, theta, delta)
  df01 <- -exp(gamma)*(g011+g012)*exp(t)
if(sigmat==0)
{
pi*(df01*f00)/(f00+f01)^2
}
else {
pi*((df01*f00)/(f00+f01)^2-(t-mut)/sigmat^2)
}

#EM algorithm

source("C:/Na/Code/information for ggum.txt")
library(mokken)
source("C:/Na/Code/irtgen.txt")
source("C:/Na/Code/items.txt")
source("C:/Na/Code/irtsave.txt")
source("C:/Na/Code/check.monotonicity.txt")
source("C:/Na/Code/check.data.txt")

#generate the item parameter
par3pl<-paste("C:/Na/Code/pars/a=",as.character(0.9),".txt",sep="")

for(i in 1:6)
{
  temp1<-paste("C:/Na/Code/pars/a=",as.character(0.9+0.1*i),".txt",sep="")
  par3pl1<-read.table(temp1,header=T)
  par3pl1<-subset(par3pl1,select=c(alpha,delta,c))
  par3pl<-rbind(par3pl,par3pl1)
}

for(i in 1:7)
{
  temp2<-paste("C:/Na/Code/pars/a=-",as.character(0.8+0.1*i),".txt",sep="")
  par3pl2<-read.table(temp2,header=T)
  par3pl2<-subset(par3pl2,select=c(alpha,delta,c))
  par3pl<-rbind(par3pl,par3pl2)
}

parggum<-paste("C:/Na/Code/pars/GGUMa=",as.character(0.9),".txt",sep="")
parggum<-read.table(parggum,header=T)
parggum<-subset(parggum,select=c(alpha,beta,tau0,tau1))

for(i in 1:6)
{
  temp1<-paste("C:/Na/Code/pars/GGUMa=",as.character(0.9+0.1*i),".txt",sep="")
}
parggum1<-read.table(temp1,header=T)
parggum1<-subset(parggum1,select=c(alpha,beta,tau0,tau1))
parggum<-rbind(parggum,parggum1)
}

for(i in 1:7)
{
  temp2<-paste("C:/Na/Code/pars/GGUMa=-",as.character(0.8+0.1*i),".txt",sep="")
  parggum2<-read.table(temp2,header=T)
  parggum2<-subset(parggum2,select=c(alpha,beta,tau0,tau1))
  parggum<-rbind(parggum,parggum2)
}

itemn<-round(runif(15,1,434))
#itemn<-round(runif(20,1,434))
sampleggum<-parggum[itemn,]
sample3pl<-par3pl[itemn,]
a<-sample3pl[,1]
b<-sample3pl[,2]
cc<-sample3pl[,3]
del<-sampleggum[,2]
alp<-sampleggum[,1]
tau1<-sampleggum[,4]
tau0<-sampleggum[,3]
sampleddata<-irtgen(nexmn=1000,avec=a,bvec=b,cvec=cc,delta=del,alpha=alp,tau0=tau0,tau1=tau1)
write.table(sampledata,"C:/Na/Code/sampledata_20 w 1.7.txt")

score<-sampledata
I<-dim(score)[2]
N<-dim(score)[1]
pih<-c(rep(0,10),rep(1,(I-10)))
sampleddata<-score
l<-dim(score)[2]

#initial estimates
#estimateda<-items(sampledata2)[,4]/sqrt(1-items(sampledata2)[,4]^2)
coef<-coefH(score)
sign=rep(1,I)
sampleddata2<-score
for(i in 1:l)
{
  if(coef$Hij[i,1]<0)
  {
sampleddata2[,i]<-1-sampledata2[,i]
sign[i]<--sign[i]
  }
estimateda <- items(sampledata2)[,4]/sqrt(1-items(sampledata2)[,4]^2)*(-sign)/1.7
estimatedb <- qnorm(items(score)[,1])/items(score)[,5]

# estimate for tau, n is the number of examinees and l is the length of items
score <- -sampledata
N <- dim(sampledata)[1]
l <- dim(sampledata)[2]
sc <- apply(sampledata, 2, sum)
sc <- sc[order(sc)]
for(i in 1:l)
{
  if(sc[i]<600) sn=sc[i]
}
estitau <- abs(rep(-log(sn/(N-sn)),l))

# estimate for delta, s is the score for items.
# f is the function solve for delta, given tau=estitau
estidel <- rep(0,l)
for (i in 1:l)
{
  if(sc[i]< 0.6*N)
  {
    sn<-sc[i]
    f<-function(del,tau=-estitau[i])
    {
      (exp(-del-tau)+exp(-2*del-tau))/
      (exp(0)+exp(-del-tau)+exp(-2*del-tau)+exp(-3*del))-sn/N
    }
    estidel[i]<-uniroot(f,c(0,40))$root
  } else
  {estidel[i]<-5}
}

for(i in 1:l)
{
  if (estidel[i]==0) estidel[i]=1
  if (estimatedb[i]==-Inf) estimatedb[i]=-100
  if (estimatedb[i]==Inf) estimatedb[i]=100
}
estidel<-sign(prcomp(sampledata)$rotation[,1])*estidel
estialp<-rep(1.5,l)
# initial estimates
s<-rep(1,I)
for(i in 1:I)
{
  if (estimateda[i]<0) s[i]=-s[i]
  if(estimateda[i]==0) estimateda[i]=0.01
}

al<-log(estimateda*s)
# b parameter in 2pl
bet<-estimatedb
del<-estidel
ta<-log(abs(estitau))
s=-s
# alpha in ggum
gamm<-log(estialp)

cbind(sample3pl,exp(al[1:10])*s[1:10],bet[1:10])

source("C:/Na/Code/fuct of in de m and u.txt")
write.table(cbind(exp(al)*s,estimatedb),"C:/Na/Code/data/akx/initial3pl.txt")
write.table(cbind(exp(gamm),del,exp(ta)),"C:/Na/Code/data/akx/initialggum.txt")
write.table(sample3pl,"C:/Na/Code/data/akx/3pl.txt")
write.table(sampleggum,"C:/Na/Code/data/akx/ggum.txt")
xk<-c(-4,-3.1111,-2.2222,-1.3333,-.4444,.4444,1.3333,2.2222,3.1111,4)
akx<-c(0.000119,0.002805,0.03002,0.1458,0.3213,0.3213,0.1458,0.03002,0.002805,0.000119)
F<-length(xk)

parn<-matrix(0,6,I)
iterto=1
difto=1
T=1700
difto=1
gammt<-matrix(0,T,I)
delt<-matrix(0,T,I)
 tt<-matrix(0,T,I)
pihh<-matrix(0,T,I)
gammt[1,]<-gamm
delt[1,]<-del
 tt[1,]<-ta
pihh[1,]<-pih
alt<-matrix(0,T,I)
bett<-matrix(0,T,I)
alt[1,]<-al
bett[1,]<-bet
while(difto>0.005 & iterto<T)
{
  parn<-matrix(0,6,I)
  iter<-NULL
  mub=mua=mut=mud=0
  mug=0.5
  sigmab=sigmaa=sigmag=sigmat=sigmad=4

  ls<-matrix(0,N,F)
  lak<-matrix(0,N,F)
  ula<-matrix(0,N,F)
  rik<-NULL
  nik<-NULL

  pkl=matrix(1,N,F)

  pl<-rep(0,N)

  for(j in 1:N)
  {
    for(f in 1:F)
    {
      for (m in 1:I)
      {
        sc<-score[j,m]
        pik<-f1(a=alt[iterto,m],theta=xk[f],
                 beta=bett[iterto,m],si=s[m])*(1-pihh[iterto,m])
        +f0(gamma=gammt[iterto,m],t=tt[iterto,m],
             theta=xk[f],delta=delt[iterto,m])
             *pihh[iterto,m]
        pkl[j,f]<-pkl[j,f]*pik^sc*(1-pik)^(1-sc)
      }
      pl[j]=pl[j]+pkl[j,f]*akx[f]
    }
  }

  if(pl[j]==0) pl[j]=0.0000000000000000000000000000000000000000001

  rik<-matrix(0,I,F)
  nik<-matrix(0,I,F)
  for(m in 1:I)
  {

119
for(f in 1:F)
{
  for(j in 1:N)
  {
    nt<-pkl[j,f]*akx[f]/pl[j]
    rt=nt*score[j,m]
    rik[m,f]=rik[m,f]+rt
    nik[m,f]=nik[m,f]+nt
  }
}

source("C:/Na/Code/fit in in & de monotone.txt")
source("C:/Na/Code/fit in unfolding.txt")
source("C:/Na/Code/likelihood function.txt")

difto<max(abs(ea-alt[iterto,]),abs(ebeta-bett[iterto,]),
abs(gammt[iterto,]-egamma),abs(tt[iterto,]-et),abs(delt[iterto,]-edelta))

iterto=iterto+1
pihh[iterto,]<-epi
alt[iterto,]<-ea
bett[iterto,]<-ebeta
gammt[iterto,]<-egamma
tt[iterto,]<-et
delt[iterto,]<-edelta

write.table(pihh,paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/pih",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(alt,paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/alt",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(bett,paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/bett",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(gammt,paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/gammt",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(tt,paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/tt",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(delt,paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/delt",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(cbind(exp(ea)*s,ebeta,round(epi,4)),
paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/3plsim",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
write.table(cbind(exp(egamma),edelta,round(epi,4)),
paste("C:/Na/Code/data/akx/ggumsim",iterto,".txt",sep=""))
}

#function in C:/Na/Code/fit in in & de monotone.txt,
#get the estimation from 2pl model

ea<-rep(0,I)
ebeta<-rep(0,I)
dif<-rep(1,I)
for(i in 1:I)
{ 
  difab<-rep(0,2) 
a<-alt[itero,i] 
beta<-bett[itero,i] 
itera<-1 
si<-s[i] 
while(dif[i]>0.001 & itera<T &dif[i]!="NaN")
  {
    infoa<-matrix(0,2,2) 
    infoia<-matrix(0,2,2) 
da<-NULL 
db<-NULL 
saa<-NULL 
sab<-NULL 
sbb<-NULL 
  for(f in 1:F) 
    {
      theta<-xk[f] 
p1<-f1(a,theta,beta,si) 
p0=1-p1 
      if (p0*p1<0.0000009) 
        {
          da[f]=0 
db[f]=0 
saa[f]=0 
sab[f]=0 
sbb[f]=0 
        } else {
          da[f]<-(rik[i,f]-nik[i,f]*p1)/(p1*(1-p1))*dpaf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mua,sigmaa=0,si) 
db[f]<-(rik[i,f]-nik[i,f]*p1)/(p1*(1-p1))*dpbf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mub,sigmab=0,si) 
saa[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dpaf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mua,sigmaa=0,si) *dpaf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mua,sigmaa=0,si) 
sab[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dpaf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mua,sigmaa=0,si) *dpbf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mub,sigmab=0,si) 
sbb[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dpbf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mub,sigmab=0,si) *dpbf1(a,theta,pi=0,beta,mub,sigmab=0,si) 
        } 
    
    dla<-sum(da)-(a-mua)/sigmaa^2 
    db<-sum(db)-(beta-mub)/sigmab^2 
    infoa[1,1]<-sum(saa)+1/sigmaa^2 
    infoa[1,2]<-sum(sab) 
    infoa[2,1]<-infoa[1,2] 
    infoa[2,2]<-sum(sbb)+1/sigmab^2 
    d<-svd(infoa)$d 
u<-svd(infoa)$u
}
v<-svd(infoa)$v
dd=NULL
for(h in 1:2)
{ if(round(d[h],5)==0) {
    dd[h]=0
  } else {dd[h]=1/d[h]}
}
infoia<-v%*%diag(dd)%*%t(u)
difab<-infoia%*%c(dla,dlb)
ddit=difab[1]
if (ddit=="NaN")
  {a=a
   } else if (ddit>0.25)
    {a=a+0.25
     } else if (ddit<(-0.25))
      { a=a-0.25
       } else
        {a=a+ddit}

bdit=difab[2]
if(bdit>1)
  {beta=beta+1
   } else if (bdit<(-1))
    { beta=beta-1
     } else
      {beta=beta+bdit
      }
      #if(beta>5) beta=5
      #if(beta<(-5) beta=-5
      dif[i]=max(abs(bdit),abs(ddit))
itera=itera+1
}
ea[i]<-a
ebeta[i]<-beta

#function in C:/Na/Code/fit in unfolding.txt, get estimation from ggum
edelta<-rep(0,I)
egamma<-rep(0,I)
et<-rep(0,I)
dift<-rep(1,I)
didf<-rep(1,I)
for(i in 1:I)
{

difal<-rep(0,2)
dlft<-0
delta<-delt[iterto,i]
gamma<-gammt[iterto,i]
t<-tt[iterto,i]
iter<-1

while(dift[i]>0.001 & itert<T)
{
  #estimate tau first
  dt<-NULL
  stt<-NULL
  for(f in 1:F)
  {
    theta<-xk[f]
    p1<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
    p0=1-p1
    if (p0*p1<0.0000009)
    {
      dt[f]=0
      stt[f]=0
    } else {
      dt[f]<-(rik[i,f]-nik[i,f]*p1)/(p1*(1-p1))
      *dptf1(theta,delta,gamma,t,pi=1,mut,sigmat=0)
      stt[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dptf1(theta,delta,gamma,t,pi=1,mut,sigmat=0)
      *dptf1(theta,delta,gamma,t,pi=1,mut,sigmat=0)
    }
  }
  dlt<-sum(dt)-(t-mut)/sigmat^2
  infoit<-solve(sum(stt+1/sigmat^2))
  tddit<-infoit*dlt
  if(tddit>1)
  {t=t+1
  } else if (tddit<(-1))
  { t=t-1
  } else
  {t=t+tddit
  dift[i]=abs(tddit)
  itert=itert+1
  }
  #estimate gamma and beta
  iter<-iter+1
}
while(difd[i]>0.001 & iterl<T)
{

  infoal<-matrix(0,2,2)
  infoial<-matrix(0,2,2)
  dd<-NULL
  dal<-NULL
  sdd<-NULL
  sdal<-NULL
  salal<-NULL
  for(f in 1:F)
  {
    theta<-xk[f]
    p1<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
    p0=1-p1
    if (p0*p1<0.0000009)
    {
      dd[f]=0
      dal[f]=0
      sdd[f]=0
      sdal[f]=0
      salal[f]=0
    } else {
      dd[f]<-(rik[i,f]-nik[i,f]*p1)/(p1*(1-p1))
      dal[f]<-(rik[i,f]-nik[i,f]*p1)/(p1*(1-p1))
      sdd[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dpdf1(theta,delta, gamma,t,pi=1,mud,sigmad=0)
      *dpdf1(theta,delta, gamma,t,pi=1,mud,sigmad=0)
      sdal[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dpdf1(theta,delta, gamma,t,pi=1,mud,sigmad=0)
      *dpdf1(theta,delta, gamma,t,pi=1,mud,sigmad=0)
      salal[f]<-nik[i,f]*(1/p1+1/(1-p1))*dpalf1(theta,delta, gamma,t,pi=1,mug,sigmag=0)
      *dpalf1(theta,delta, gamma,t,pi=1,mug,sigmag=0)
    }
  }
  dld<-sum(dd)-(delta-mud)/sigmad^2
  dlal<-sum(dal)-(gamma-mug)/sigmag^2
  infoal[1,1]<-sum(sdd)+1/sigmad^2
  infoal[1,2]<-sum(sdal)
  infoal[2,1]<-infoal[1,2]
  infoal[2,2]<-sum(salal)+1/sigmag^2

  d<-svd(infoal)$d
  u<-svd(infoal)$u

124
\begin{verbatim}
v<-svd(infoal)$v
dd=NULL
for(h in 1:2)
{
  if(round(d[h],5)==0)
  {
    dd[h]=0
    parc1[h]=0
  } else {
    dd[h]=1/d[h]
  }
}
infoial<-v%*%diag(dd)%*%t(u)
difal<-infoial%*%c(dld,dlal)
dddit=difal[1]
if(dddit>1)
  {delta=delta+1}
else if (dddit<(-1))
  { delta=delta-1 }
else
  {delta=delta+dddit}

#if (delta>6) delta=6
alddit=difal[2]
if(alddit>0.25)
  {gamma=gamma+0.25}
else if (alddit<(-0.25))
  { gamma=gamma-0.25 }
else
  {gamma=gamma+alddit}
difd[i]=max(abs(dddit),abs(alddit))
iteral=iteral+1
}
et[i]<-t
egamma[i]<-gamma
edelta[i]<-delta
}

#function in C:/Na/Code/likelihood function.txt, used to calculated pi
#check the sign of the edelta and ea, ebeta
epi<-NULL
for(i in 1:I)
{
  pif=rep(0,N)
pipf=rep(0,N)
  #pif unfolding
  #pipf monotone
\end{verbatim}
pi<-NULL
pip<-NULL
for(j in 1:N)
{
    for(f in 1:F)
    {
        for(m in 1:I)
        {
            theta<-xk[f]
            sc<-score[j,m]
            a<-ea[m]
            si<-s[m]
            beta<-ebeta[m]
            delta<-edelta[m]
            gamma<-egamma[m]
            t<-et[m]
            if(m==i)
            {
                pip[m]<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)^sc*
                (1-f1(a,theta,beta,si))^(1-sc)
                pi[m]<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)^sc*
                (1-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta))^(1-sc)
            } else
            {
                epiph<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)*(1-pihh[iterto,m])
                +f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)*pihh[iterto,m]
                pi[m]<-epiph^sc*(1-epiph)^(1-sc)
            }
            pip[m]<-pi[m]
        }
    }
    pif[j]<-(pif[j]+prod(pi)*akx[f])
    pipf[j]<-(pipf[j]+prod(pip)*akx[f])
}
if(pif[j]==0) pif[j]=0.0000000000000000000000000001
if(pipf[j]==0) pipf[j]=0.0000000000000000000000000001

c<--min(sum(log(pif)),sum(log(pipf)))
epi[i]<-exp(sum(log(pif))-con)/(exp(sum(log(pif))-con)+exp(sum(log(pipf))-con))
if(is.nan(epi[i])) epi[i]=1

# Code in C:/Na/Code/information for ggum.txt
inform<-function(theta,alpha,z=1,delta,tau0=0,tau1)
{  
c=1  
m=2*c+1  
an<-e(alpha,z=1,theta,delta,tau0,tau1)  
bn<-f(alpha,z=1,theta,delta,tau0,tau1)  
bn<-g(alpha,theta,delta,tau0,tau1)  
ad<-an*alpha*z  
bd<-bn*(m-z)*alpha  
gd<-f(alpha,z=0,theta,delta,tau0,tau1)*alpha*m+an*alpha+bn*alpha*2  
pd<-(ad+bd)*gn-gd*(an+bn)/gn^2  
p<-(an+bn)/gn  
info<-pd^2/(p*(1-p))  
info  
}  

#tau is a vector, and symmetric about 0. we have 3 tau’s and tau[2]=0.  
#that means we can only give 1 negative tau which will be  
#used in the model.  
e<-function(alpha=1,z=1,theta=0,delta=1,tau0=0,tau1)  
{  
if(z==1)  
{  
exp(alpha*(z*(theta-delta)-(tau0+tau1)))  
}  
else  
{  
exp(-alpha*tau0)  
}  
}  

f<-function(alpha=1,z=1,theta=0,delta=1,tau0=0,tau1)  
{  
if(z==1)  
{  
exp(alpha*(((3-z)*(theta-delta)-(tau0+tau1))))  
}  
else  
{  
exp(alpha*(3*(theta-delta)-tau0))  
}  
}  

#c start from 0
g<-function(alpha,theta,delta,tau0=0,tau1)
{
  prob0a<-exp(-alpha*tau0)
  prob0b<-exp(alpha*(3*(theta-delta)-tau0))
  prob1a<-exp(alpha*((theta-delta)-(tau0+tau1)))
  prob1b<-exp(alpha*(2*(theta-delta)-(tau0+tau1)))
  prob0a+prob0b+prob1a+prob1b
}

#Code for IRFs comparison of item been unfolding and monotone
#Used for setting 1-5 on Chapter 5
par(mfrow=c(5,4))
for(i in 1:20)
{
  theta<-seq(-4,4,0.1)
  a<-ea[i]
  si<-s[i]
  beta<-ebeta[i]
  delta<-edelta[i]
  gamma<-egamma[i]
  t<-et[i]

  p1<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)
  p2<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
  plot(theta,p1,type='l',col='blue',ylim=c(0,1))
  par(new=T)
  plot(theta,p2,type='l',col='red',ylim=c(0,1))
  title(paste("Item",i,sep=""))
}

par(mfrow=c(2,2))
i=4
theta<-seq(-4,4,0.1)
a<-ea[i]
si<-s[i]
beta<-ebeta[i]
delta<-edelta[i]
gamma<-egamma[i]
t<-et[i]

p1<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)
p2<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
plot(theta,p1,type='l',col='blue',ylim=c(0,1))
par(new=T)
plot(theta,p2,type='l',col='red',ylim=c(0,1))
title(paste("Item",i,sep=""))

i=7
a<-ea[i]
si<-s[i]
beta<-ebeta[i]
delta<-edelta[i]
gamma<-egamma[i]
t<-et[i]

p1<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)
p2<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
plot(theta,p1,type='l',col='blue',ylim=c(0,1))
par(new=T)
plot(theta,p2,type='l',col='red',ylim=c(0,1))
title(paste("Item",i,sep=""))

i=16
a<-ea[i]
si<-s[i]
beta<-ebeta[i]
delta<-edelta[i]
gamma<-egamma[i]
t<-et[i]

p1<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)
p2<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
plot(theta,p1,type='l',col='blue',ylim=c(0,1))
par(new=T)
plot(theta,p2,type='l',col='red',ylim=c(0,1))
title(paste("Item",i,sep=""))

i=18
a<-ea[i]
si<-s[i]
beta<-ebeta[i]
delta<-edelta[i]
gamma<-egamma[i]
t<-et[i]

p1<-f1(a,theta,beta,si)
p2<-f0(gamma,t,theta,delta)
plot(theta,p1,type='l',col='blue',ylim=c(0,1))
par(new=T)
plot(theta,p2,type='l',col='red',ylim=c(0,1))
title(paste("Item",i,sep=""))
# Mean/mean for monotone items (Setting $1$ in Chapter $5$)

```r
linkMMm<-function(sa,sb,ea,eb){
  # Performs Mean/MEan equating after applying transform to monotone items
  # Reverses transform for output
  # Requires the library plink to run.
  # ea and eb are the vectors of estimated parameter values
  # sa and sb are the vectors of true parameter values as simulated
  # ealpha, edelta, etau1 are the vectors of estimated parameter values
  # salefta, sdelta, stau1 are the vectors of true parameter values as simulated
  oea<-ea
  oeb<-eb
  rev<-sign(cor(sb,eb))
  signs<-sign(sa)
  ea<-ea*rev
  eb<-eb*rev
  dich1<-cbind(abs(sa),sb)
  cat<-rep(2,length(sa))
  pm<-as.poly.mod(length(sa),c("drm"),list(1:length(sa)))
  x1<-as.irt.pars(dich1,cat=cat,poly.mod=pm,grp.names=c("sims"))

  dich2<-cbind(abs(ea),eb)
  cat<-rep(2,length(ea))
  pm<-as.poly.mod(length(ea),c("drm"),list(1:length(ea)))
  x2<-as.irt.pars(dich2,cat=cat,poly.mod=pm,grp.names=c("ests"))
  xc<-combine.pars(list(x1,x2),
    common=cbind(1:length(sa),1:length(ea)),grp.names=c("sims","ests"))
  A<-attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[1]
  B<-attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[2]
  ra<-signs*abs(ea)/A
  rb<-A*eb+B
  #A and B are the linking coefficients
  # sa and sb are the simulated true values
  # ra and rb are the linked estimated values
  # ea and eb are the unlinked estimated values
  return(list(A=A,B=B,ParsM=cbind(sa,sb,ra,rb,oea,oeb)))
}
linkMMm(sa,sb,ea,eb)
```

Appendix F: R code for the Mean/mean linking
library(lattice)
library(plink)
linkMM <- function(ea, eb, salpha, sdelta, stau1, ealpha, edelta, etau1) {
  oalpha <- ealpha
  oedelta <- edelta
  otau1 <- etau1
  rev <- sign(cor(sdelta, edelta))
  # Don't need to reverse alpha or tau1 for the unfolding model
  # as the model is symmetric
  edelta <- edelta * rev
  dich1 <- cbind(salpha, sdelta)
  cat <- rep(2, length(salpha))
  pm <- as.poly.mod(length(salpha), c("drm"), list(1:length(salpha)))
  x1 <- as.irt.pars(dich1, cat = cat, poly.mod = pm, grp.names = c("sims"))
  dich2 <- cbind(c(ealpha, edelta))
  cat <- rep(2, length(ealpha))
  pm <- as.poly.mod(length(ealpha), c("drm"), list(1:length(ealpha)))
  x2 <- as.irt.pars(dich2, cat = cat, poly.mod = pm, grp.names = c("ests"))
  xc <- combine.pars(list(x1, x2), common = cbind(1:length(salpha),
                        1:length(ealpha)), grp.names = c("sims", "ests"))
  A <- attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[1]
  B <- attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[2]
  ralpha <- ealpha / A
  rdelta <- A * edelta + B
  rtau1 <- A * etau1
  return(list(A = A, B = B, ParsU = cbind(salpha, sdelta, ralpha,
                                           rdelta, rtau1, oalpha, oedelta, otau1)))
}

evals <- read.table("C:/Users/Owner/Documents/na/setting2.txt", head = T)
ealpha <- evals$ealpha
edelta <- evals$edelta
salpha <- evals$salpha
sdelta <- evals$sdelta
ea <- evals$ea
eb <- evals$eb
tau1 <- rep(-0.2, 20)
etau1 <- evals$etau1
linkMM(ea, eb, alpha, delta, tau1, ealpha, edelta, etau1)

# Mean/mean for unfolding items (Setting $2$ in Chapter $5$)

library(lattice)
library(plink)
linkMMm <- function(sa, sb, ea, eb, salpha, sdelta, tau1, ealpha, edelta, etau1) {
  oea <- ea
  oeb <- eb
  oealpha <- ealpha
  oedelta <- edelta
  otau1 <- etau1
  rev <- sign(cor(sb, eb))
  signs <- sign(sa)
  ea <- ea * rev
  eb <- eb * rev
  dich1 <- cbind(abs(sa), sb)
  cat <- rep(2, length(sa))
  pm <- as.poly.mod(length(sa), c("drm"), list(1:length(sa)))
  x1 <- as.irt.pars(dich1, cat = cat, poly.mod = pm,
                    grp.names = c("sims"))
  dich2 <- cbind(abs(ea), eb)
  cat <- rep(2, length(ea))
  pm <- as.poly.mod(length(ea), c("drm"), list(1:length(ea)))
  x2 <- as.irt.pars(dich2, cat = cat, poly.mod = pm,
                    grp.names = c("ests"))
  xc <- combine.pars(list(x1, x2), common = cbind(1:length(sa),
                                       1:length(ea)), grp.names = c("sims", "ests"))
  A <- attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[1]
  B <- attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[2]
  ra <- signs * abs(ea) / A
  rb <- A * eb + B
  ralpha <- ealpha / A
  rdelta <- -A * edelta + B
  rtau1 <- A * etau1
  return(list(A = A, B = B, ParsM = cbind(sa, sb, ra, rb, oea, oeb),
              ParsU = cbind(salpha, sdelta, ralpha, rdelta, rtai1, oealpha, oedelta, otai1)))
}

vals <- read.table("C:/Users/Owner/Documents/na/setting3.txt", head = T)

sa <- vals$sa[1:18]
sb <- vals$sb[1:18]
ealpha <- vals$ealpha[19:20]
edelta <- vals$edelta[19:20]
salpha <- vals$salpha[19:20]
SDelta <- vals$edelta[19:20]
ea <- vals$ea[1:18]
eb <- vals$eb[1:18]
tau1 <- rep(-0.2, 2)
etau1 <- vals$etau1[19:20]
linkMMm(sa, sb, ea, eb, salpha, sdelta, tau1, ealpha, edelta, etau1)

# Mean/mean for unfolding items (Setting $4$ in Chapter $5$)
library(lattice)
library(plink)
linkMMm<-function(sa,sb,ea,eb,salpha,sdelta,tau1,ealpha,edelta,etau1){
oea<-ea
oeb<-eb
oealpha<-ealpha
oedelta<-edelta
otau1<-etau1
rev<-sign(cor(sb,eb))
signs<-sign(sa)
ea<-ea*rev
eb<-eb*rev
dich1<-cbind(salpha,sdelta)
cat<-rep(2,length(salpha))
pm<-as.poly.mod(length(salpha),c("drm"),list(1:length(salpha)))
x1<-as.irt.pars(dich1,cat=cat,poly.mod=pm,grp.names=c("sims"))
dich2<-cbind(abs(ealpha),edelta)
cat<-rep(2,length(ealpha))
pm<-as.poly.mod(length(ealpha),c("drm"),list(1:length(ealpha)))
x2<-as.irt.pars(dich2,cat=cat,poly.mod=pm,grp.names=c("ests"))
xc<-combine.pars(list(x1,x2),
common=cbind(1:length(salpha),1:length(ealpha)),
grp.names=c("sims","ests"))
A<-attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[1]
B<-attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[2]
ra<-signs*abs(ea)/A
rb<-A*eb+B
ralpha<-ealpha/A
rdelta<-A*edelta+B
rtau1<-A*etau1
return(list(A=A,B=B,ParsM=cbind(sa,sb,ra,rb,oea,oeb),
ParsU=cbind(salpha,sdelta,ralpha,rdelta,rtau1,ealpha,edelta,otau1))))
vals<-read.table("C:/Users/Owner/Documents/na/setting4.txt",head=T)
sa<-vals$sa[1:2]
sb<-vals$sb[1:2]
ealpha<-vals$ealpha[3:20]
edelta<-vals$edelta[3:20]
salpha<-vals$salpha[3:20]
sdelta<-vals$sdelta[3:20]
ea<-vals$ea[1:2]
eb<-vals$eb[1:2]
tau1<-rep(-0.2,18)
etau1<-vals$etau1[3:20]
linkMMm(sa,sb,ea,eb,salpha,sdelta,tau1,ealpha,edelta,etau1)

#Mean/mean for mixed items with half monotone and half unfolding
#(Setting $5$ in Chapter $5$ and $40$ item simulation in Table $5.1$ and $5.2$)
library(lattice)
library(plink)
linkMM<-function(sa,sb,ea,eb,salpha,sdelta,stau1,ealpha,edelta,etau1){
oea<-ea
oeb<-eb
oealpha<-ealpha
oedelta<-edelta
otau1<-etau1
rev<-sign(cor(sb,eb))
signs<-sign(sa)
# Don't need to reverse alpha or tau1 for the
# unfolding model as the model is symmetric
ea<-ea*rev
eb<-eb*rev
edelta<-edelta*rev
dich1<-cbind(c(abs(sa),salpha),c(sb,sdelta))
cat<-rep(2,length(c(sa,salpha)))
pm<-as.poly.mod(length(c(sa,salpha)),c("drm"),list(1:length(c(sa,salpha))))
x1<-as.irt.pars(dich1,cat=cat,poly.mod=pm,grp.names=c("sims"))
dich2<-cbind(c(abs(ea),ealpha),c(eb,edelta))
cat<-rep(2,length(c(ea,ealpha)))
pm<-as.poly.mod(length(c(ea,ealpha)),c("drm"),
                   list(1:length(c(ea,ealpha))))
x2<-as.irt.pars(dich2,cat=cat,poly.mod=pm,grp.names=c("ests"))
xc<-combine.pars(list(x1,x2),
                 common=cbind(1:length(c(sa,salpha)),1:length(c(ea,ealpha))),
                 grp.names=c("sims","ests"))
A<-attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[1]
B<-attributes(plink(xc))$constants$MM[2]
ra<-signs*abs(ea)/A
rb<-A*eb+B
ralpha<-ealpha/A
rdelta<-A*edelta+B
rtau1<-A*etau1
return(list(A=A,B=B,ParsM=cbind(sa,sb,ra,rb,oea,oeb),
ParsU=cbind(salpha,sdelta,stau1,ralpha,rdelta,rtau1,oealpha,oedelta,otau1))))
linkMM(sa,sb,ea/1.7,eb,alpha,delta,tau1,ealpha,edelta,etau1)
Appendix G: Error Rate Report and Classification Tree for Section 4.3

Table 6.1. Error Rate with N=500 for the Original Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.83654570</td>
<td>0.00000000</td>
<td>1.00604839</td>
<td>0.002592332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.02397177</td>
<td>0.16345430</td>
<td>0.16354839</td>
<td>0.001420730</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.02091398</td>
<td>0.11551075</td>
<td>0.11620968</td>
<td>0.001212931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.01701613</td>
<td>0.09459677</td>
<td>0.09525538</td>
<td>0.001104235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>0.07758065</td>
<td>0.07840054</td>
<td>0.001006212</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 6.2. Error Rate with N=1000 for the Original Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.86409946</td>
<td>0.00000000</td>
<td>1.00524194</td>
<td>0.0025923436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.02580645</td>
<td>0.13590054</td>
<td>0.13595430</td>
<td>0.0013050384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.01614247</td>
<td>0.08428763</td>
<td>0.08485215</td>
<td>0.0010450357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>0.05200269</td>
<td>0.05244624</td>
<td>0.0008285151</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 6.3. Error Rate with N=2000 for the Original Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.88231183</td>
<td>0.00000000</td>
<td>1.00489247</td>
<td>0.0025923482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.03201613</td>
<td>0.11768817</td>
<td>0.11770161</td>
<td>0.0012202083</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.02094086</td>
<td>0.08567204</td>
<td>0.08591398</td>
<td>0.0010512625</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.01406586</td>
<td>0.06473118</td>
<td>0.06502688</td>
<td>0.0009195651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>0.03659946</td>
<td>0.03690860</td>
<td>0.0006978026</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 6.4. Error Rate with N=4000 for the Original Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.88884409</td>
<td>0.00000000</td>
<td>1.00849462</td>
<td>0.0025922857</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.03506720</td>
<td>0.11115591</td>
<td>0.11119624</td>
<td>0.0011880562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.02100806</td>
<td>0.07608871</td>
<td>0.07631720</td>
<td>0.0009932910</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.01231183</td>
<td>0.05508065</td>
<td>0.05510753</td>
<td>0.0008486953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>0.03045699</td>
<td>0.03069892</td>
<td>0.0006374060</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Figure 6.1. Classification Tree for $N = 500$ with the Transformed Data
Table 6.5. Error Rate with N=500 for the Transformed Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.20723790</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.0000000</td>
<td>1.0091398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.07010753</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.5855242</td>
<td>0.5857392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.06575269</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.5154167</td>
<td>0.5170565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.02327285</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.4496640</td>
<td>0.4505376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.01367608</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.3334409</td>
<td>0.3374866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.01176747</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.2712634</td>
<td>0.2678629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>0.01158602</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.2477285</td>
<td>0.2446237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>0.2245565</td>
<td>0.2336290</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 6.6. Error Rate with N=1000 for the Transformed Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.24645833</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.0000000</td>
<td>1.0052957</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.04604839</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.5070833</td>
<td>0.5091398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.02842070</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.4610349</td>
<td>0.4653898</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.01957325</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.4041935</td>
<td>0.3869220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.01746640</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.3259005</td>
<td>0.3230376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.01676075</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>0.2351210</td>
<td>0.2803226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.2183602</td>
<td>0.2281855</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 6.7. Error Rate with N=2000 for the Transformed Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.25169355</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.0000000</td>
<td>1.0048118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.24694892</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.7483065</td>
<td>0.6514919</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.04557796</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.5013575</td>
<td>0.5017070</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.02544355</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.4557796</td>
<td>0.4554973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.01897849</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>0.3341129</td>
<td>0.3418145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.01851478</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.3151344</td>
<td>0.3208373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>0.01676747</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.2781048</td>
<td>0.2871237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.01102151</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.2445699</td>
<td>0.2363844</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0.2225269</td>
<td>0.2188575</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Figure 6.2. Classification Tree for $N = 1000$ with the Transformed Data
Figure 6.3. Classification Tree for $N = 2000$ with the Transformed Data
Figure 6.4. Classification Tree for \( N = 4000 \) with the Transformed Data
Table 6.8. Error Rate with N=4000 for the Transformed Data

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CP</th>
<th>nsplit</th>
<th>rel error</th>
<th>xerror</th>
<th>xstd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0.25121640</td>
<td>0.0000000</td>
<td>1.0071237</td>
<td>0.002592313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0.04751344</td>
<td>0.4975672</td>
<td>0.4982661</td>
<td>0.002242465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0.02742608</td>
<td>0.4500538</td>
<td>0.4507124</td>
<td>0.002166279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0.00209229</td>
<td>0.3952016</td>
<td>0.3891129</td>
<td>0.002052433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0.0089032</td>
<td>0.3289247</td>
<td>0.3258871</td>
<td>0.001914805</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>0.00859543</td>
<td>0.3101344</td>
<td>0.2863978</td>
<td>0.001816094</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>0.01688172</td>
<td>0.2206586</td>
<td>0.2254973</td>
<td>0.001639863</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.01017473</td>
<td>0.2037769</td>
<td>0.2062500</td>
<td>0.001576799</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.001013441</td>
<td>0.1834274</td>
<td>0.1916263</td>
<td>0.001526055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>0.01000000</td>
<td>0.1631566</td>
<td>0.1732796</td>
<td>0.001458506</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>